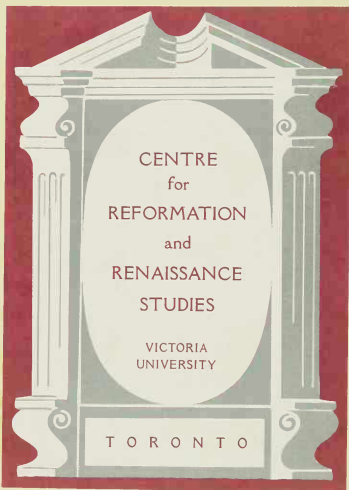


PR  
2751  
A1506  
1883



Chas W Rollinson







THE TRAGEDIE  
OF  
CYMBELINE.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623.*





The Tragedie  
OF  
CYMBELINE.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623,*

WITH COLLATIONS OF THE SECOND, THIRD, AND  
FOURTH FOLIOS,

BY  
W. J. CRAIG, M.A.,

TRINITY COLLEGE, DUBLIN.

PUBLISHED FOR  
The New Shakspeare Society  
BY N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57, 59, LUDGATE HILL,  
LONDON, 1883.

PR  
2751  
A 1506  
1883

OF & REM.

5711

Series II. No. 11.

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.

NOTICE.

The Tragedie of Cymbeline.

I FOLIO 1623.

A FEW words are necessary to explain the conditions under which I have the honour of presenting this reprint of *Cymbeline* to the Society.

Some years ago I undertook to publish a critical edition of the play, and in consequence I devoted much time and labour to the subject in its several branches; but, when I had brought my work to an advanced stage of preparation, a combination of unfortunate circumstances obliged me to abandon it, at least for some time.

The present publication represents that portion of my labour which was spent in the collation of the Folios. This may appear at first sight to have been performed with unnecessary attention to accuracy in the minutest details. But I am of opinion that a mere selection of certain variations could not be entitled to the consideration of scholars. I, therefore, lay before readers every difference, small and great, which is to be found, and leave each student to determine for himself their relative importance. Perfect accuracy is the first requisite in such an undertaking, which indeed can scarcely lay claim to much other literary merit; this has been my endeavour, and with the object of attaining it I have spared no pains.

The text is founded on "the Grenville" copy of the first Folio edition of Shakspeare's plays, 1623, in which *Cymbeline* occupies pages 369—399 (misprinted 993) inclusive. This copy in every respect corresponds with the two other copies of the same Folio, F1, in the British Museum, but differs in a few particulars from the copy in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, which I also collated. With these I collated the 2nd Folio 1632, the 3rd Folio 1664, the 4th Folio 1685: all the differences are set forth exactly in this edition.

I have been assisted throughout by the counsels of our Director, Mr. F. J. Furnivall, M.A., without whose encouragement I should have scarcely persevered in the task, and it was chiefly in deference to his suggestion that I added a collation of Folios 3 and 4 to my scheme.

2 February, 1883.

W. J. CRAIG.

P.S. The Society's edition of *Cymbeline* will now be that in the *Old Spelling Shakspeare*, of which the 3 vols. of *Comedies* are now at press. If Mr. Craig will hereafter put his Introduction and Notes to the Play together for the Society, they will be published in a separate volume.—  
F. J. F





THE TRAGEDIE OF  
CYMBELINE.

[I. 1.] *Actus Primus. Scœna Prima.*

*Enter two Gentlemen.*

1. *Gent.*

[p. 369,  
COL. 1]



Ou do not meet a man but Frownes.  
Our bloods no more obey the Heauens  
Then our Courtiers :

4 Still fecme, as do's the Kings.

2 *Gent.* But what's the matter ?

1. His daughter, and the heire of's kingdome (whom

He purpos'd to his wiues sole Sonne, a Widdow

8 That late he married) hath referr'd her selfe

Vnto a poore, but worthy Gentleman. She's wedded,

Her Husband banish'd; she imprison'd, all

Is outward forrow, though I thinke the King

12 Be touch'd at very heart.

2 None but the King ?

*Tragedie*] Tragedy F2, 3, 4.  
*Scœna Prima*] F2; *Scœna Prima*  
F3, 4.

1. *do*] F3, 4; *doe* F2. *Frownes*] frownes F2; frowns F3, 4.  
2. *Bloods*] F2; blouds F3, 4.  
*Heauens*] heavens F2, 3; Heavens F4.  
3. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.

4. *seeme, as*] seeme as F2; seem as F3, 4.

5. *what's*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
6. *daughter*] F2, 3; Daughter F4. *heire*] F2; heir F3; Heir F4. *of's*] F3, 4; of's F2. *kingdome*] F2; Kingdome F3; Kingdom F4.  
7. *wiues*] wives F2, 3; Wives F4.

*Sonne*] sonne F2; son F3; Son F4. *Widdow*] F2; Widow F3, 4.  
8. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
9. *Vnto*] F2; Unto F3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor, F3, 4. *She's*] F3, 4; Shes F2. *wedded*] F2; wedded, F3, 4.  
10. *Husband*] F2, 4; husband F3.  
11. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

1 He that hath lost her too: fo is the Queene,  
That most desir'd the Match. But not a Courtier,  
Although they wear their faces to the bent  
Of the Kings looks, hath a heart that is not  
Glad at the thing they scowle at.

[p. 369,  
COL. 1]

16

2 And why fo?

1 He that hath mis'd the Princeffe, is a thing  
Too bad, for bad report: and he that hath her,  
(I meane, that married her, alacke good man,  
And therefore banish'd) is a Creature, such,  
As to seeke through the Regions of the Earth  
For one, his like; there would be something failing  
In him, that should compare. I do not thinke,  
So faire an Outward, and such stuffe Within  
Endowes a man, but hee.

20

24

28

2 You speake him farre.

1 I do extend him (Sir) within himselfe,  
Crush him together, rather then vnfold  
His measure duly.

32

2 What's his name, and Birth?

1 I cannot delue him to the roote: His Father  
Was call'd *Sicillius*, who did ioyne his Honor  
Against the Romanes, with *Cassibulan*,  
But had his Titles by *Tenantius*, whom  
He seru'd with Glory, and admir'd Successe:  
So gain'd the Sur-addition, *Leonatus*.  
And had (besides this Gentleman in question)

36

40

14. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
16. *wear*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
17. *looks*] F2; looks F3, 4.  
18. *scowle*] F2; scoule F3; scoul  
F4.  
19. *why*] F3, 4; wy F2.  
20. *Princeffe*] F2, 3; Princess F4.  
22. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.  
24. *alacke*] F2; alack F3, 4.  
24. *seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4. *Earth*  
F4; earth F2, 3.  
25. *his like*] he like F2, 3; he  
likes F4.

26. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *thinke*  
F2; think F3, 4.  
27. *faire*] F2; fair, F3, 4. *stuffe*  
F2, 3; stuff F4. *Within*  
within F2, 3, 4.  
28. *Endowes*] F2; endows F3, 4.  
*hee*] F2; he F3, 4.  
29. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
*faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.  
30. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *within*  
which F2, 3, 4. *himselfe*] F2;  
himself F3, 4.  
31. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *vn-*

*fold*] vnfold F2, 3, 4.  
32. *duly*] dully F2, 3, 4.  
33. *What's*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
34. *roote*] F2; root F3, 4. *Father*  
F4; father, F2, 3.  
35. *ioyne*] joyne F2; joyn F3;  
join F4. *Honor*] honor F2;  
honour F3, 4.  
36. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
*Cassibulan*] Cassibulan F2, 3, 4.  
38. *seru'd*] seru'd F2, 3, 4. *Glory*,  
*and*] Glory and F2, 3, 4. *Suc-*  
*cesse*] F2, 3; Success F4.

- [p. 369, Two other Sonnes, who in the Warres o'th'time  
COL. 1.] Dy'de with their Swords in hand. For which, their Father  
Then old, and fond of yffue, tooke such forrow  
44 That he quit Being ; and his gentle Lady  
[COL. 2.] Bigge of this Gentleman ( our Theame ) deceaft  
As he was borne. The King he takes the Babe  
To his protection, cals him *Posthumus Leonatus*,  
48 Breedes him, and makes him of his Bed-chamber,  
Puts to him all the Learnings that his time  
Could make him the receiuer of, which he tooke  
As we do ayre, fast as 'twas ministred,  
52 And in's Spring, became a Haruest : Liu'd in Court  
( Which rare it is to do ) most prais'd, most lou'd,  
A fample to the yongest : to th'more Mature,  
A glasse that feated them : and to the grauer,  
56 A Childe that guided Dotards. To his Mistris,  
( For whom he now is banish'd ) her owne price  
Proclaimes how she esteem'd him; and his Vertue  
By her electiō may be truly read, what kind of man he is.  
60 2 I honor him, euen out of your report.  
But pray you tell me, is the sole childe to'th'King?  
1 His onely childe :  
He had two Sonnes ( if this be worth your hearing,  
64 Marke it ) the eldest of them, at three yeares old  
I'th'fwathing cloathes, the other from their Nurfery  
Were stolne, and to this houre, no ghesse in knowledge

41. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4. *Warres*] F2; Warres F3; Wars F4.  
42. *Dy'de*] F2; Dy'd F3, 4.  
43. *Swords*] F2, 4; swords F3.  
*which, their*] which their F2, 3, 4.  
*Father*] F4; father F2, 3.  
43. *ysse*] issue F2, 3, 4. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
45. *Bigge*] F2; big F3, 4. *Theame*] F2; Theam F3, 4; our Theame in brackets F2, 3. *our Theame* in brackets F4.  
46. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
48. *Breedes*] F2; breeds F3, 4.  
50. *receiuer*] receiver F2, 3, 4.

*tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.

51. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *ayre*] F2; aire F3; air F4. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2.

52. *Haruest*] Harvest F2, 3, 4.

*Liu'd*] Liv'd F2, 3, 4.

53. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *lou'd*] lov'd F2, 3, 4.

54. *yongest*] F2; youngest F3, 4.

55. *glasse*] F2, 3; glass F4. *grauer*] graver F2, 3, 4.

56. *Childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.

*Mistris*] F2, 3; Mistriss F4.

57. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

58. *Proclaimes*] F2; Proclaims F3, 4.

59. *electiō*] election F2, 3; Election, F4.

60. *honor*] F2, 3; honour F4.

*euen*] even F2, 3, 4.

61. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.

62. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.

63. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4.

64. *Marke*] F2; Mark F3, 4.

*yeares*] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.

65. *cloathes*] F2, 3; Cloaths F4.

66. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4. *houre*] F2; hour F3, 4. *ghesse*] F2; guesse F3; guess F4.

Which way they went.

2 How long is this ago?

1 Some twenty yeares.

2 That a Kings Children should be so conuey'd,

So slackely guarded, and the search so flow

That could not trace them.

1 Howfoere, 'tis frange,

Or that the negligence may well be laugh'd at:

Yet is it true Sir.

2 I do well beleuee you.

1 We muſt forbear. Heere comes the Gentleman,

The Queene, and Princeſſe.

*Exeunt*

[p. 369,  
COL. 2]

72

76

*Scena Secunda.*

[I. 2]

*Enter the Queene, Poſthumus, and Imogen.*

*Qu.* No, be affur'd you ſhall not finde me (Daughter)

After the ſlander of moſt Step-Mothers,

Euill-ey'd vnto you. You're my Priſoner, but

Your Gaoler ſhall deliuer you the keys

That locke vp your refraint. For you *Poſthumus*,

So ſoone as I can win th'offended King,

I will be knowne your Aduocate: marry yet

The fire of Rage is in him, and 'twere good

You lean'd vnto his Sentence, with what patience

Your wiſedome may informe you.

4

[p. 370,  
COL. 1]

8

68. ago] F4; agoes F2, 3.

69. yeares] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.

70. conuey'd] conuey'd F2, 3, 4.

71. slackely] F2; slackly F3, 4.

73. Howsoere, 'tis] Howsoere, tis F2; Howsoere 'tis F3, 4.

74. laugh'd at] F2, 4; run into one word F3.

75. true Sir] F2, 3; (sir F3) true, Sir F4.

76. doe] F3, 4; doe F2. beleuee you.] beleuee you, F2; beleuee you, F3; beleuee you. F4.

77. forbear] forbear F2, 3, 4.

Heere] F2; Here F3, 4.

78. Queene] F2; Queen F3, 4.

Princede] F2, 3; Princess F4.

SCENE II.

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scena Secunda* F2.

Queen] F2; Queen F3, 4.

1. Qu] Que F2, 3; Qu F4. finde] F1; find F2, 3, 4.

3. Euill] Evill F2; Evil F3, 4.

vnto] unto F2, 3, 4.

4. Gaoler] F4; Gaoler F2; Goaler F3.

deliuer] deliver F2, 3, 4.

keys] F2; keys F3; Keys F4.

5. locke] F2; lock F3, 4. 72] up F2, 3, 4.

6. soone] F2; soon F3, 4.

7. knowne] F2; known F3, 4.

8. Aduocate] advocate F2, 3, 4.

9. twere] F3, 4; twere F2.

10. wisdome] F2; wisdom F3; wisdom F4.

informe] F2, inform F3, 4.



[p. 370, *Post.* 'Pleafe your Highneffe,  
COL. 1] I will from hence to day.

*Qu.* You know the perill :

Ile fetch a turne about the Garden, pittying  
The pangs of barr'd Affections, though the King

16 Hath charg'd you should not speake together. *Exit*

*Imo.* O dissembling Curtesie ! How fine this Tyrant  
Can tickle where she wounds ? My deereft Husband,  
I something feare my Fathers wrath, but nothing

20 ( Always refer'd my holy duty ) what  
His rage can do on me. You muft be gone,

And I shall heere abide the hourelly fhott  
Of angry eyes : not comforted to liue,

24 But that there is this Jewell in the world,  
That I may fee againe.

*Post.* My Queene, my Miftris :

O Lady, weepe no more, leaft I giue caufe

28 To be fufpected of more tenderneffe  
Then doth become a man. I will remaine  
The loyall't husband, that did ere plight troth.

My refidence in Rome, at one *Filorio's*,

32 Who, to my Father was a Friend, to me  
Knowne but by Letter ; thither write ( my Queene )  
And with mine eyes, Ile drinke the words you fend,  
Though Inke be made of Gall.

*Enter Queene.*

36 *Qu.* Be briefe, I pray you :

11. 'Please] Please F2, 3, 4. High-  
nesse] F2, 3; Highness F4.  
13. *Qu.*] Que F2, 3, 4 (and all  
speeches in scene). perill] F2,  
3; peril F4.  
14. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4. *turne*]  
F2; turn F3, 4. *pittying*] F2,  
3; pitying F4.  
15. *Affections*] F2, 3; affections F4.  
16. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
17. *Tyrant*] F2; tyrant F3, 4.  
18. *deereft*] F2; dearest F3, 4.  
19. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *Fathers*]

F4; fathers F2, 3.  
20. *Always*] F2, 3; Always F4.  
*refer'd*] reserv'd F2, 3, 4.  
21. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
22. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *hourelly*]  
F2; hourly F3, 4.  
24. *Jewell*] F2; Jewell F3; Jewel  
F4.  
25. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
26. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
27. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4. *leaft*]  
lest F2, 3, 4. *giue*] give F2, 3, 4.  
28. *tenderneffe*] F2, 3; tenderness

F4.  
29. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4. *re-  
maine*] F2; remain F3, 4.  
31. *Filorio's*] F2; Florio's F3, 4.  
32. *Friend*] friend F2, 3, 4.  
33. *Knowne*] F2; Known F3, 4.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
34. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4. *drinke*]  
F2; drink F3, 4.  
35. *Inke*] F2; ink F3, 4.  
*Enter Queene*] F2; enter Queen  
F3, 4.  
36. *briefe*] F2; brief F3, 4.

If the King come, I shall incurre, I know not  
 How much of his displeasure: yet Ile moue him  
 To walke this way: I neuer do him wrong,  
 But he do's buy my Iniuries, to be Friends:  
 Payes decre for my offences.

[p. 370,  
 col. 1]

*Post.* Should we be taking leaue  
 As long a terme as yet we haue to liue,  
 The loathnesse to depart, would grow: Adieu. 44

*Imo.* Nay, stay a little:  
 Were you but riding forth to ayre your selfe,  
 Such parting were too petty. Looke heere (Loue)  
 This Diamond was my Mothers; take it (Heart) 48  
 But keepe it till you woo another Wife,  
 When *Imogen* is dead.

*Post.* How, how? Another?  
 You gentle Gods, giue me but this I haue, 52  
 And feare vp my embracements from a next,  
 With bonds of death. Remaine, remaine thou heere,  
 While sense can keepe it on: And sweetest, fairest,  
 As I (my poore selfe) did exchange for you 56  
 To your so infinite losse; so in our trifles  
 I still winne of you. For my sake weare this,  
 It is a Manacle of Loue, Ile place it  
 Vpon this fayrest Prisoner. 60

*Imo.* O the Gods!  
 When shall we see againe?

37. *incurre*] F2; incur F3, 4.  
 38. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *moue*] move F2, 3, 4.  
 39. *walke*] F2; walk F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
 40. *Iniuries*] injuries F2, 3, 4. *Friends*] friends. F2; friends. F3, 4.  
 41. *deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.  
 42. *leasse*] leave F2, 3, 4.  
 43. *terme*] F2, 3; term F4.  
 44. *loathnesse*] F2, 3; lothness F4.  
 46. *ayre*] F2; air F3; air F4.

*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 47. *Looke heere*] F2; Look here F3, 4. *Loue*] Love F2, 3, 4.  
 48. *Mothers; take*] F2, 3; Mothers: take F4.  
 49. *keepe*] F2, keep F3, 4. *woo*] wooe F2, 3, 4.  
 52. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4. *giue*] giue F2, 3, 4. *haue*] haue F2, 3, 4.  
 53. *seare*] F2, 3; sear F4.  
 54. *Remaine, ramaine*] F2; Remain, remain F3, 4. *heere*]

F2; here F3, 4.  
 55. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.  
 56. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 57. *losse; so*] losse: so F2, 3; loss: so F4.  
 58. *winne*] F2; win F3, 4. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
 59. *Loue*] Love F2, 3, 4. *Pl*] F3, 4; He F2.  
 60. *Vpon*] F3, 4; Unpon F2. *fayrest*] F2; fairest F3, 4.  
 61. *Gods*] F2; gods F3, 4.  
 62. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.

[P. 370,  
COL. 1]*Enter Cymbeline, and Lords.**Poff.* Alacke, the King.

64 *Cym.* Thou bafest thing, auoyd hence, from my fight :  
If after this command thou fraught the Court  
With thy vnworthineffe, thou dyeft. Away,  
Thou'rt poyfon to my blood.

68 *Poff.* The Gods protect you,

[COL. 2] And bleffe the good Remainers of the Court :  
I am gone.

*Exit.**Imo.* There cannot be a pinch in death

72 More sharpe then this is.

*Cym.* O difloyall thing,

That should'ft repayre my youth, thou heap'ft  
A yeares age on mee.

76 *Imo.* I befeech you Sir,

Harme not your felfe with your vexation,  
I am fenfeleffe of your Wrath ; a Touch more rare  
Subdues all pangs,all feares.

80 *Cym.* Paft Grace ? Obedience?*Imo.* Paft hope, and in difpaire, that way paft Grace.*Cym.* That might'ft haue had

The fole Sonne of my Queene.

84 *Imo.* O bleffed, that I might not : I chofe an Eagle,  
And did auoyd a Puttocke.

*Cym.* Thou took'ft a Begger, would'ft haue made my  
Throne, a Seate for hafeneffe.

88 *Imo.* No, I rather added a luftre to it.63. *Alacke*] F2; Alack F3, 4.64. *auoyd*] auoyd F2; avoid F3, 4.66. *vnworthinesse*] unworthinesse F2; unworthinesse F3; unworthinesse F4.67. *poyson*] F2; poison F3, 4.*bloud*] F2; bloud F3, 4.68. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.69. *blesse*] F2; bless F4.72. *sharpe*] F2; sharp F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.73. *disloyall*] F2; disloyal F3, 4.74. *should'ft*] F3, 4; shouldst F2.*repayre*] F2; repair F3, 4.75. *yeares*] F2; yeares F3, 4. *mee*] me, F2, 3, 4.76. *you Sir*] F2; you, sir F3; you, Sir F4.77. *Harme*] F2, 3; harm F4.*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.78. *fenfelesse*] F2, 3; senseless F4.*Wrath*] F2; wrath F3, 4.*Touch*] F2; touch F3, 4.79. *feares*] F2; feares F3, 4.81. *dispaire*] F2; despair F3, 4.82. *nicht'ft*] F3, 4; mightst F2.83. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.84. *blesse, that*] F2; blessed that F3, 4.85. *auoyd*] auoyd F2; avoid F3.4. *Puttocke*] F2; puttock F3, 4.86. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.*would'ft*] F3, 4; wouldst F2.87. *Seate*] F2; seat F3, 4. *basenesse*] basnesse] F2; baseness F3, 4.

*Cym.* O thou vilde one!

[p. 370,  
COL. 2]

*Imo.* Sir,

It is your fault that I haue lou'd *Pofihumus* :

You bred him as my Play-fellow, and he is

92

A man, worth any woman : Ouer-buyes mee

Almoft the fumme he payes.

*Cym.* What? art thou mad?

*Imo.* Almoft Sir : Heauen reftore me : would I were

96

A Neat-heards Daughter, and my *Leonatus*

Our Neighbour-Shepheards Sonne.

*Enter Queene.*

*Cym.* Thou foolith thing;

They were againe together : you haue done

100

Not after our command. Away with her,

And pen her vp.

*Qu.* Befeech your patience : Peace

Deere Lady daughter, peace. Sweet Soueraigne,

104

Leaue vs to our felues, and make your felf fome comfort

Out of your beft aduice.

*Cym.* Nay, let her languith

A drop of blood a day, and being aged

108

Dye of this Folly.

*Exit.*

*Enter Pifanio.*

*Qu.* Fye, you muft giue way :

Heere is your Seruant. How now Sir? What newes?

*Pifa.* My Lord your Sonne, drew on my Mafter.

112

*Qu.* Hah?

No harme I truft is done?

99. *vilde*] F2; vild F3; vile F4.  
93. *me*] me F2, 3, 4.  
94. *summe*] F2; sum F3; summe F4.  
96. *Heauen*] heauen F2, 3; Heauen F4.  
97. *Neat-heards*] F2, 3; Neat-herds F4.  
98. *Neighbour-Shepheards*] F2, 3; Neighbour-Shepheards F4.  
*Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.  
*Enter Queene*] F2; enter Queen

F3, 4.  
100. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
*haue*] haue F2, 3.  
102. *vp*] up F2, 3, 4.  
104. *Deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.  
*daughter*] F2, 3; Daughter F4.  
*Soueraigne*] Soueraigne F2; Sovereign F3, 4.  
105. *self*] F3, 4; selfe F2. *haue*] haue F2, 3, 4. *selues*] selues F2, 3, 4. *self*] F3, 4; selfe F2.  
106. *aduice*] advice F2, 3, 4.

107. *Nay, let*] Nay let F2, 3, 4.  
108. *blood*] F2; blond F3, 4. *a day*] F2; one word F3, 4.  
110. *Qu.*] Que. F2. *Fye*] F2; Fie F3, 4. *giue*] giue F2. *way*] F2; away F3, 4.  
111. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4. *Servant*] Servant F2, 3, 4. *newes*] F2; news F3, 4.  
112. *Pifa.*] Pis. F2, 3, 4. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.  
114. *harme*] F2, 3; harm F4.

[p. 370, COL. 2] *Pifa.* There might haue beene,  
But that my Maſter rather plaid, then fought,  
And had no helpe of Anger : they were parted  
By Gentlemen, at hand.

*Qu.* I am very glad on't.

120 *Imo.* Your Son's my Fathers friend, he takes his part  
To draw vpon an Exile. O braue Sir,  
I would they were in Affricke both together,  
My ſelfe by with a Needle, that I might pricke

124 The goer backe. Why came you from your Maſter ?

*Pifa.* On his command : he would not ſuffer mee

To bring him to the Hauen : left theſe Notes

Of what commands I ſhould be ſubiect too,

128 When't pleas'd you to employ me.

*Qu.* This hath beene

Your faithfull Seruant : I dare lay mine Honour

He will remaine ſo.

[p. 371, COL. 1] *Pifa.* I humbly thanke your Highneſſe.

*Qu.* Pray walke a-while.

*Imo.* About ſome halfe houre hence,

Pray you ſpeake with me ;

136 You ſhall ( at leaſt ) go ſee my Lord aboard.

For this time leaue me.

*Exeunt.*

## [I. 3]

*Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Clotten, and two Lords.*

1. Sir, I would aduiſe you to ſhift a Shirt ; the Vio-

115. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4.

116. *than*] F2, 3; than F4.

117. *helpe*] F2; help F3, 4.

120. *Fathers*] F4; fathers F2, 3.

*friend*] F2, 3; Friend F4.

121. *Exile.* O] Exile, O F2, 3, 4.

122. *Affricke*] Affrick F3; Africk F4.

123. *ſelfe*] F2; ſelf F3, 4. *pricke*]

F2; prick F3, 4.

124. *backe*] F2; back F3, 4.

125. *mee*] me F2, 3, 4.

126. *Hauen*] haven F2, 3, 4.

*Notes*] F2, 3; notes F4.

127. *to*] F2; to F3, 2.

128. *pleas'd*] F2; please F3, 4.

129. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4.

130. *faithfull*] F2; faithful F3, 4.

*Honour*] honour F2, 3, 4.

131. *remaine*] F2; remain F3, 4.

132. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.

*Highneſſe*] F3; highneſſe F2;

Highneſſe F4.

133. *walke*] F2; walk F3, 4. *a-*

*while*] a while F3, 4.

134. *halfe houre*] F2; half hour

F3, 4.

135. *ſpeake*] F2; ſpeak F3, 4.

136. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *aboard*]

F2; aboard F3, 4.

*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4. *Scena*

*Tertia* F2.

1. *Shirt*] F2; ſhirt F3, 4.

lence of Action hath made you reek as a Sacrifice: where [p. 371,  
ayre comes out, ayre comes in: There's none abroad fo COL. 1]  
wholefome as that you vent. 4

*Clot.* If my Shirt were bloody, then to fluff it.  
Haue I hurt him?

2 No faith: not so much as his patience.

1 Hurt him? His bodie's a passable Carkasse if he bee 8  
not hurt. It is a through-fare for Steele if it be not hurt.

2 His Steele was in debt, it went o'th'Backe-side the  
Towne.

*Clot.* The Villaine would not stand me. 12

2 No, but he fled forward fill, toward your face.

1 Stand you? you haue Land enough of your owne:  
But he added to your hauing, gaue you some ground.

2 As many Inches, as you haue Oceans (Puppies.) 16

*Clot.* I would they had not come betweene vs.

2 So would I, till you had meafur'd how long a Foole  
you were vpon the ground.

*Clot.* And that shee should loue this Fellow, and re- 20  
fufe mee.

2 If it be a fin to make a true election, she is damn'd.

1 Sir, as I told you alwayes: her Beauty & her Braine  
go not together. Shee's a good signe, but I haue scene 24  
small reflection of her wit.

2 She shines not vpon Fooles, leaft the reflection  
Should hurt her.

*Clot.* Come, Ile to my Chamber: would there had 28  
beene some hurt done.

2. *reek*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; reeke F<sub>2</sub>.

3. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; aire F<sub>3</sub>; air F<sub>4</sub>.

*There's*] There's F<sub>2</sub>; there's F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *wholesome*] F<sub>2</sub>; wholesome F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *bloody*] F<sub>2</sub>; bloody F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Carkasse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Carkass F<sub>4</sub>,

bee] be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

9. *through-fare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; thorough-

fare F<sub>3</sub>. *Steele*] F<sub>2</sub>; Steel F<sub>3</sub>, 4,

10. *Steele*] F<sub>2</sub>; Steel F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th'*

*Backe side*] oth' Backe-side F<sub>2</sub>;

oth' Back-side F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *Towne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Town F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *betweene*] F<sub>2</sub>; between F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *Foole*] foole F<sub>2</sub>; fool F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *shee*] she F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Fellow*]

fellow F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

21. *me*] me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

23. *alwayes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; always F<sub>4</sub>,

*Co' her*] and her F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Bratne*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

24. *go*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>. *Shee's*]

Shee's F<sub>2</sub>; She's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *signe*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sign F<sub>4</sub>. *scene*] F<sub>2</sub>;

seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fools F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

least] lest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

28. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *beene*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 371, 2 I wish not so, vnlesse it had bin the fall of an Affe,  
COL. 1] which is no great hurt.

32 *Clot.* You'l go with vs?

1 Ile attend your Lordship.

*Clot.* Nay come, let's go together.

2 Well my Lord.

*Exeunt.*

*Enter Imogen, and Pisanio.*

*Imo.* I would thou grew'ſt vnto the ſhores o'th'Hauen,  
And questioned'ſt euery Saile : if he ſhould write,  
And I not haue it, 'twere a Paper loſt  
4 As offer'd mercy is : What was the laſt  
That he ſpake to thee?

*Pifa.* It was his Queene, his Queene.

*Imo.* Then wau'd his Handkerchiefe?

8 *Pifa.* And kiſt it, Madam.

*Imo.* Senſeleſſe Linnen, happier therein then I :

And that was all ?

*Pifa.* No Madam : for fo long

[COL. 2] As he could make me with his eye, or eare,

Diſtinguiſh him from others, he did keepe

The Decke, with Gloue, or Hat, or Handkerchiefe,

Still wauing, as the fits and ſtirres of's mind

16 Could beſt expreſſe how flow his Soule ſayl'd on,

How ſwift his Ship.

30. vnleſſe] Unleſſe F<sub>2</sub>, 3; un-  
leſſe F<sub>4</sub>. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.

*Affe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Aſſ F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. You'l] you'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32, 34. go] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.

33. Ile] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

34. let's] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; lets F<sub>2</sub>.

35. Well my Lord] F<sub>2</sub>; Well, my  
Lord F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Quarta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena*  
*Quarta* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. grew'ſt] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; grewſt F<sub>2</sub>.

*o' th' Hauen*] oth' haven F<sub>2</sub>, 3,

4.

2. Saile] F<sub>2</sub>; Sail F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

3. 'twere] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twere F<sub>2</sub>.

4. What] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; what F<sub>4</sub>.

6. Queene, his Queene] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen  
his Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. Handkerchiefe] F<sub>2</sub>; Handker-  
chief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. Senſeleſſe] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Senſeſſe  
F<sub>4</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

11. Piſa] F<sub>3</sub>; Piſo F<sub>2</sub>. *No*

*Madam*] F<sub>2</sub>; No, Madam F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

12. eye] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; eyes F<sub>4</sub>. *care*]

F<sub>2</sub>; car F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. keepe] F<sub>2</sub>; kecp F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14. Decke] F<sub>2</sub>; Deck F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Handkerchiefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Handker-  
chief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. ſtirres] F<sub>2</sub>; ſtirrs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

16. expreſſe] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; expreſs F<sub>4</sub>.

*Soule*] F<sub>2</sub>; Soul F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſayl'd*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; ſail'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Imo.* Thou should'ft haue made him  
As little as a Crow, or leffe, ere left  
To after-eye him. [p. 371,  
COL. 2]  
20

*Pifa.* Madam, fo I did.

*Imo.* I would haue broke mine eye-ftrings ;  
Crack'd them, but to looke vpon him, till the diminution  
Of fpace, had pointed him fhurpe as my Needle : 24  
Nay, followed him, till he had melted from  
The finalneffe of a Gnat, to ayre : and then  
Haue turn'd mine eye, and wept. But good *Pifanio*,  
When fhall we heare from him. 28

*Pifa.* Be affur'd Madam,  
With his next vantage.

*Imo.* I did not take my leaue of him, but ha d  
Moft pretty things to fay : Ere I could tell him 32  
How I would thinke on him at certaine houres,  
Such thoughts, and fuch : Or I could make him fweare,  
The Shees of Italy fhould not betray  
Mine Intereft, and his Honour : or haue charg'd him 36  
At the fixt houre of Morne, at Noone, at Midnight,  
T'encounter me with Orifons, for then  
I am in Heauen for him : Or ere I could,  
Giue him that parting kiffe, which I had fet 40  
Betwixt two charming words, comes in my Father,  
And like the Tyrannous breathing of the North,  
Shakes all our buddees from growing.

*Enter a Lady.*

*La.* The Queene (Madam) 44  
Defires your Highneffe Company.

18. *should'ft*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; shouldst F<sub>2</sub>.  
19. *leffe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *I did*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I did F<sub>4</sub>.  
23. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *sharp*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharp F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26. *smallnesse*] smallnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
smallnes F<sub>4</sub>. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; air F<sub>3</sub>;  
air F<sub>4</sub>.  
27. *But good*] F<sub>2</sub>; But, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *assur'd Madam*] assur'd,  
Madam F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
33. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cer-  
taine*] F<sub>2</sub>; certain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *houres*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
34. *swear*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
35. *Shees*] F<sub>2</sub>; She's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
36. *Honour*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Honor F<sub>2</sub>.  
37. *sixt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sixth F<sub>4</sub>. *houre*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Morne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Morn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Noone*] F<sub>2</sub>; Noon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
39. *Heauen*] heauen F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hea-  
ven F<sub>4</sub>.  
40. *kisse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; kiss F<sub>4</sub>.  
41. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
42. *Tyrannous*] F<sub>2</sub>; tyrannous  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *buddees*] F<sub>2</sub>; buds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *Highnesse*] highnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
highnes F<sub>4</sub>.



[p. 371, Imo. Those things I bid you do, get them dispatch'd,  
COL. 2.] I will attend the Queene.

48 *Pifa.* Madam, I shall. *Euent.*

*Enter Philario, Iachimo : a Frenchman, a Dutchman, and a Spaniard.*

*Iach.* Beleeue it Sir, I haue seene him in Britaine; hee was then of a Cressent note, expected to proue so woorthy, as since he hath bene allowed the name of. But I  
4 could then haue look'd on him, without the help of Admiration, though the Catalogue of his endowments had bin tabled by his side, and I to peruse him by Items.

*Phil.* You speake of him when he was lesse furnish'd,  
8 then now hee is, with that which makes him both without, and within.

*French.* I haue seene him in France: wee had very many there, could behold the Sunne, with as firme eyes as  
12 hee.

*Iach.* This matter of marrying his Kings Daughter, wherein he must be weighed rather by her valew, then his owne, words him (I doubt not) a great deale from the  
16 matter.

*French.* And then his banishment.

*Iach.* I, and the approbation of those that weepe this

46. *doe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

47. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Queen* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Quinta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena*  
*Quinta* F<sub>2</sub>.

*Iachimo : a Frenchman*] *Iachimo*,  
a *Frenchman* F<sub>2</sub>; *Iachimo*,  
*Frenchman* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

1. *Beleeue it Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Believe it*,  
*Sir* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; *seen* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Britain* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*hee*] *he* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

2. *Cressent note, expected*] F<sub>2</sub>;

*Cressent none, expected* F<sub>3</sub>;

*Cressent, none expected* F<sub>4</sub>.

*woor-thy*] *worthy* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

3. *beeue*] F<sub>2</sub>; *been* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

4. *helpe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *helpe* F<sub>2</sub>.

6. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *been* F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; *speak* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lesse*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *less* F<sub>4</sub>.

8. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *than* F<sub>4</sub>. *hee*]

*he* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *without, and*] F<sub>2</sub>;

*without and* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. *within*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *within*, F<sub>3</sub>.

10. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; *seen* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *in*

*France*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *France* [*in omit-*

*ted*] F<sub>2</sub>. *wee*] *we* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

11. *Sunne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Sun* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *firme*]

F<sub>2</sub>; *firm* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *hee*] *he* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

13. *Kings*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *King* F<sub>2</sub>.

14. *valew*] F<sub>2</sub>; *value* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14-15. *then his owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *then*

*his own* F<sub>3</sub>; *than his own* F<sub>4</sub>.

*deale*] F<sub>2</sub>; *deal* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *weepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *wcep* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

lamentable diuorce vnder her colours, are wonderfully to extend him, be it but to fortifie her iudgement, which [p. 372, elfe an easie battery might lay flat, for taking a Begger COL. I.] without lesse quality. But how comes it, he is to foiourne with you? How creepes acquaintance?

*Phil.* His Father and I were Souldiers together, to 24 whom I haue bin often bound for no lesse then my life.

*Enter Posthumus.*

Heere comes the Britaine. Let him be so entertained amongst you, as fuites with Gentlemen of your knowing, to a Stranger of his quality. I beseech you all be better 28 knowne to this Gentleman, whom I commend to you, as a Noble Friend of mine. How Worthy he is, I will leaue to appeare hereafter, rather then stoy him in his owne hearing. 32

*French.* Sir, we haue knowne together in Orleance.

*Post.* Since when, I haue bin debtor to you for courtesies, which I will be euer to pay, and yet pay still.

*French.* Sir, you o're-rate my poore kindnesse, I was 36 glad I did atone my Countryman and you: it had bene pittie you should haue bene put together, with so mortall a purpose, as then each bore, vpon importance of fo slight and triuiall a nature. 40

*Post.* By your pardon Sir, I was then a young Traueler, rather shunn'd to go euen with what I heard, then in my euery action to be guided by others experiences: but

19. *colours, are*] F2, 4; colours, are F3.  
20. *her*] F3, 4; here F2.  
21. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.  
22. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *soiourne*] sojourn F2; sojourn F3, 4.  
23. *creepes*] F2; creeps F3, 4.  
24. *Father*] father F2, 3, 4.  
25. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *lesse* *then*] F2, 3; less than F4.  
26. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
27. *amongst*] amongst F2, 3, 4. *suites*] F2; suits F3, 4.

28. *Stranger*] stranger F2, 3, 4.  
29. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.  
30. *Friend*] F2, 3; friend F4.  
31. *Worthy*] F2, 3; worthy F4.  
32. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
33. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
34. *French*] Fren F2, 3, 4.  
35. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4. *together*] together F2, 3, 4.  
36. *when, I*] when I F2, 3, 4. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *debtor*] F2; debtor F3, 4.  
37. *o're-rate*] ore-rate F2, 3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor F3, 4. *kind-*

*nesse*] F2; kindesse F3; kindness F4.  
38. *atone*] F2; atone F3, 4. *you: it*] you: it F2, 3, 4. *bene*] F2; bin F3; been F4.  
39. *bene*] F2; been F3, 4.  
40. *mortal*] F2; mortal F3, 4.  
41. *triuiall*] F2; trivial F3, 4.  
42. *pardon Sir*] F2; pardon, sir F3; pardon, Sir F4.  
43. *rather shunn'd*] rather shunn'd F2; rather, shunn'd F3, 4. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
44. *euery*] every F2; very F3, 4.

[p. 372, vpon my mended iudgement (if I offend to say it is men-  
col. 1] de d) my Quarrell was not altogether flight.

*French.* Faith yes, to be put to the arbitrement of  
Swords, and by such two, that would by all likelihood  
48 haue confounded one the other, or haue false both.

*Iach.* Can we with manners, aske what was the dif-  
ference ?

*French.* Safely, I thinke, 'twas a contention in pub-  
52 licke, which may (without contradiction) suffer the re-  
port. It was much like an argument that fell out last  
night, where each of vs fell in praise of our Country-  
Mistresses. This Gentleman, at that time vouching (and  
56 vpon warrant of bloody affirmation) his to be more  
Faure, Vertuous, Wife, Chaste, Constant, Qualified, and  
lesse attemptable then any, the rarest of our Ladies in  
France.

60 *Iach.* That Lady is not now liuing; or this Gentle-  
mans opinion by this, worne out.

*Poft.* She holds her Vertue still, and I my mind.

*Iach.* You must not so farre preferre her, 'fore ours of  
64 Italy.

*Poft.* Being so farre prouok'd as I was in France: I  
would abate her nothing, though I professe my selfe her  
Adorer, not her Friend.

68 *Iach.* As faire, and as good: a kind of hand in hand  
comparison, had beene something too faire, and too  
good for any Lady in Britanie; if the went before others  
I haue seene as that Diamond of yours out-lusters any

45. *Quarrell*] F2; Quarrel F3, 4.

46. *be*] F3, 4; bee F2. *arbitrem-*

47. *likelihood*] F2, 3; likelihood

48. *false*] F2; false F3, 4.

49. *ask*] F2; ask F3, 4.

51. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

52. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2. *pub-*

53. *like*] F2; alike F3, 4.

54. *each*] F3, 4; each F2.

56. *bloody*] F2; bloody F3, 4.

57. *Faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *Chaste*] F2, 3; Chast F4.

58. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *rarest*] F2, 4;

59. *France*] France F2, 3, 4.

60. *liuing*; or] living; or F2;

60-61. *Gentlemans*] F2, 3; Gentle-

man's F4. *by this, worne*] by this

worne F2; by this worn F3, 4.

63. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4. *pre-*

66. *professe*] F2, 3; profess F4.

67. *friend*] F4; friend F2, 3.

68. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.

69. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.

70. *Britanie*; if] Britany; if F2,

3, 4. *others*] others. I F2, 3, 4.

71. *seene as*] F2; seen, as F3, 4.

I haue beheld, I could not beleene the excelled many: [p. 372,  
but I haue not feene the moft pretious Diamond that is, COL. 1]  
nor you the Lady.

*Post.* I prais'd her, as I rated her: fo do I my Stone.

*Iach.* What do you esteeme it at?

76

*Post.* More then the world enioyes.

*Iach.* Either your vnparagon'd Mistris is dead, or  
she's out-priz'd by a trifle.

*Post.* You are mistaken: the one may be folde or gi-80  
uen, or if there were wealth enough for the purchases, or  
merite for the gift. The other is not a thing for sale,  
and onely the gift of the Gods.

*Iach.* Which the Gods haue giuen you?

84

*Post.* Which by their Graces I will keepe.

[COL. 2]

*Iach.* You may weare her in title yours: but you  
know strange Fowle light vpon neighbouring Ponds.  
Your Ring may be solne too, fo your brace of vnprizea-88  
ble Estimations, the one is but fraile, and the other Casu-  
all. A cunning Thiefe, or a (that way) accomplish'd  
Courtier, would hazzard the winning both of first and  
last.

92

*Post.* Your Italy, contains none fo accomplish'd a  
Courtier to conuince the Honour of my Mistris: if in the  
holding or losse of that, you terme her fraile, I do no-  
thing doubt you haue store of Theeues, notwithstanding 96  
I feare not my Ring.

*Phil.* Let vs leaue heere, Gentlemen?

72. *beheld*, [I] beheld. I F2, 3, 4.  
*beleue*] beleue F2; believe  
F3, 4.

73. *seene*] F2; seen F3, 4. *pre-  
tious*] F2; precious F3, 4.

75. *doe*] F3, 4; doe F2. *Stone*  
F2, 3; stone F4.

76. *doe*] F3, 4; doe F2. *esteeme*  
F2; esteem F3, 4.

77. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *en-  
ioyes*] enioyes F2; enjoys F3,  
4.

78. *Mistris*] Mistris F2, 3, 4.

79. *she's*] F3, 4; shes F2.

80. *solde*] sold F2, 3, 4.

81. *purchases*] F2, 3; purchases  
F4.

82. *merite*] F2; merit F3, 4.

*gift*] gift F2, 3, 4.

83. *only*] F2; only F3, 4. *gift*  
gift F2, 3, 4.

83. 84. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.

85. *keepe*] F2; kecp F3, 4.

86. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.

88. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4.

89. *fraile*] F2; frail F3, 4.

90. *Casuall*; A] Casuall. A F2; Ca-  
sual. A F3, 4. *Thiefe*] F2; Thief

F3, 4.

93. *Italy, containe*] F2; Italy,  
contains F3; Italy contains F4

94. *Honour*] honour F2, 3, 4.

95. *losse*] F2, 3; loss F4. *terme*

*her fraile*] F2; terme her frail  
F3; term her frail F4. *doe*] F3,  
4; doe F2.

96. *Theeues*] Theeves F2; Thieves

F3, 4.

97. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4.

98. *heere, Gentlemen*] heere

Gentlemen F2; here Gentlemen

F3; here, Gentlemen F4.

[p. 372, *Post.* Sir, with all my heart. This worthy Signior I  
COL. 2] thanke him, makes no franger of me, we are familiar at  
first.

*Iach.* With five times so much conuerfation, I should  
get ground of your faire Miftris; make her go backe, e-  
104 uen to the yeilding, had I admittance, and opportunitie  
to friend.

*Post.* No, no.

*Iach.* I dare thereupon pawne the moytie of my E-  
108 ftate, to your Ring, which in my opinion o're-values it  
fomething : but I make my wager rather against your  
Confidence, then her Reputation. And to barre your of-  
fence heerein to, I durst attempt it against any Lady in  
112 the world.

*Post.* You are a great deale abus'd in too bold a per-  
fwafion, and I doubt not you sustaine what y'are worthy  
of, by your Attempt.

116 *Iach.* What's that?

*Posth.* A Repulse though your Attempt (as you call  
it) deserue more; a punishment too.

*Phi.* Gentlemen enough of this, it came in too fo-  
120 dainely, let it dye as it was borne, and I pray you be bet-  
ter acquainted.

*Iach.* Would I had put my Estate, and my Neighbors  
on th'approbation of what I haue spoke,

124 *Posti.* What Lady would you chuse to assaile?

*Iach.* Yours, whom in constancie you thinke stands  
so safe. I will lay you ten thousands Duckets to your

100. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
103. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *go*]  
F3, 4; goe F2. *backe*] F2;  
lack F3, 4.  
104. *yeilding*] F2; yielding F3,  
4. *opportunitie*] opportunity  
F2, 3, 4.  
105. *friend*] F2, 3; Friend F4.  
107. *pawne*] F2; pawn F3, 4.  
*moytie*] moyty F2, 3; moyety  
F4.  
108. *o're-values*] ore-values F2,  
a—F1. 2

3; or-evalues F4.  
110. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *barre*]  
F2; bar F3, 4.  
111. *heerein to*] F2; hereinto F3, 4.  
113. *deal*] F2; deal F3, 4.  
114. *sustaine*] F2; sustain F3, 4.  
116. *What's*] F3, 4; Whats F2.  
117. *Repulse though*] F2, 3; Re-  
pulse, though F4.  
118. *deserue*] deserve F2, 3; de-  
serves F4.  
119. *Gentlemen enough*] Gentle-

men, enough F2, 3, 4.  
119-120. *sodainely*] F2; suddenly  
F3, 4. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
122. *Neighbors*] F2; Neighbours  
F3, 4.  
123-4. *spoke, Post*] spoke. Post.  
F2, 3, 4.  
124. *chuse to assaile*] F2; choose  
to assail F3, 4.  
125. *constancie*] constancy F2, 3.  
4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
126. *thousands*] F2; thousand F3, 4.

Ring, that commend me to the Court where your Lady is, with no more advantage than the opportunity of a second conference, and I will bring from thence, that Honor of hers, which you imagine for refer'd.

*Posthumus.* I will wage against your Gold, Gold to it: My Ring I hold dearer as my finger, 'tis part of it.

*Iach.* You are a Friend, and there in the wife: if you buy Ladies flesh at a Million a Dram, you cannot preferre it from tainting; but I see you have some Religion in you, that you feare.

*Posthumus.* This is but a custome in your tongue: you beare a greater purpose I hope.

*Iach.* I am the Master of my speech, and would deliver-go what's spoken, I swear.

*Posthumus.* Will you? I shall but lend my Diamond till your returne: let there be Covenants drawne between's. My Mistress exceeds in goodness, the hugeness of your unworthy thinking. I dare you to this match: here's my Ring.

*Phil.* I will have it no lay.

*Iach.* By the Gods it is one: if I bring you no sufficient testimony that I have enjoy'd the dearest bodily part of your Mistress: my ten thousand Duckets are yours, so is your Diamond too: if I come off, and leave her in such honour as you have trust in; Shee your Jewell, this your Jewell, and my Gold are yours: provided, I have your commendation, for my more free entertainment.

128. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *opportunity*] opportunity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 130. *Honor*] honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 132. *holde*] hold F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
 134. *Friend*] friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 135-136. *preserue*] preserve F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 137. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

138. *custome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; custom F<sub>4</sub>.  
 139. *beare*] F<sub>2</sub>; bear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 140-141. *under-go*] under-go F<sub>2</sub>; under-go F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *what's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; what's F<sub>2</sub>. *swear*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 143. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; drawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 144. *goodnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; goodness F<sub>4</sub>. *hugeness*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hugeness F<sub>4</sub>.  
 145. *thinking*] F<sub>2</sub>; things F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*here's*] heres F<sub>2</sub>; here's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 148. *Gods*] gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 149. *testimony*] Testimony F<sub>4</sub>. *dearest*] F<sub>2</sub>; dearest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 150. *yours*, 20] F<sub>4</sub>; yours so F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 152. *honour*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; honor F<sub>2</sub>; in: *Shee*] in: Shee F<sub>2</sub>; in: Shee F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Jewell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jewell F<sub>3</sub>; Jewell F<sub>4</sub>.  
 153. *Jewell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jewell F<sub>3</sub>; Jewell F<sub>4</sub>.  
 154. *free*] omitted F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 373, *Post.* I embrace these Conditions, let vs haue Articles  
COL. I] betwixt vs: onely thus farre you shall answere, if you  
make your voyage vpon her, and giue me directly to vnder-  
stand, you haue preuayl'd, I am no further your Ene-  
my, thee is not worth our debate. If thee remaine vnfe-  
160 duc'd, you not making it appeare otherwise: for your ill  
opinion, and th'affault you haue made to her chaffity, you  
shall answer me with your Sword.

*Iach.* Your hand, a Couenant: wee will haue these  
164 things set downe by lawfull Counsell, and straight away  
for Britaine, lest the Bargaine should catch colde, and  
ferue: I will fetch my Gold, and haue our two Wagers  
recorded.

168 *Post.* Agreed.

*French.* Will this hold, thinke you.

*Phil.* Signior *Iachimo* will not from it.

Pray let vs follow 'em.

*Exeunt*

*Enter Queene, Ladies, and Cornelius.*

*Qu.* Whiles yet the dewe's on ground,  
Gather those Flowers,  
Make haste. Who ha's the note of them?

4 *Lady.* I Madam.

*Queen.* Dispatch.

*Exit Ladies.*

Now Master Doctor, haue you brought those drugges?

*Cor.* Pleaseth your Highnes, I: here they are, Madam:

156. *onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; only F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *answere*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
158. *preuayl'd*] *preuail'd* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
159. *shee* [*twice*] she F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*remaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; remain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
160. *appare*] F<sub>2</sub>; appear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
163. *wee*] we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
164. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*lawfull Counsell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lawful Counsel F<sub>4</sub>.

165. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*least*] lest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Bargaine*] Bargain F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *cold*] cold F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
166. *sterue*] sterue F<sub>2</sub>; starue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
169. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
171. *'em*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; em F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Scena Sexta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Sexta* F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Enter Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
1. *Qu.*] *Quec.* F<sub>2</sub>; *Que.* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *in*

*after speeches in this scene Que.* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
1. *dewe's*] F<sub>2</sub>; dew's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
3. *haste*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hast F<sub>4</sub>. *ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Exit Ladies*] *Exeunt Ladies* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
6-7. *drugges* ? *Cor.*] drugges: *Cor.* F<sub>2</sub>; drugs: *Cor.* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *Highnes*] highnesse F<sub>2</sub>; high-ness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

But I befeech your Grace, without offence  
 (My Conscience bids me aske ) wherefore you haue  
 Commanded of me these most poysonous Compounds,  
 Which are the mouers of a languishing death :  
 But though slow, deadly. 12

Qu. I wonder, Doctor,  
 Thou ask'st me such a Question : Haue I not bene  
 Thy Pupill long ? Haft thou not learn'd me how  
 To make Perfumes ? Distill ? Preserue ? Yea so,  
 That our great King himselfe doth woo me off  
 For my Confections ? Hauing thus farre proceeded,  
 (Vnlesse thou think'st me diuellish ) is't not meete  
 That I did amplify my iudgement in  
 Other Conclusions ? I will try the forces  
 Of these thy Compounds, on such Creatures as  
 We count not worth the hanging ( but none humane )  
 To try the vigour of them, and apply  
 Allayments to their Act, and by them gather  
 Their feuerall vertues, and effects. 24

Cor. Your Highnesse  
 Shall from this practise, but make hard your heart:  
 Besides, the seeing these effects will be  
 Both noyforme, and infectious. 28

Qu. O content thee.

*Enter Pisanio.*

Heere comes a flattering Rascall, vpon him  
 Will I first worke : Hee's for his Master,  
 And enemy to my Sonne. How now Pisanio ?  
 Doctor, your seruice for this time is ended, 32

9. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub> : ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *poysonous*] F<sub>2</sub> : poisonous F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *moouers*] moouers F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;

moouers F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Question* : *Haue*] Question ;

Haue F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *beece*] beece

F<sub>2</sub> ; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*woo*] woe F<sub>2</sub> ; wooc F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *Vnlesse*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Unlesse F<sub>3</sub> ;

Unlesse F<sub>4</sub>. *diuellish*] diuellish

F<sub>2</sub> ; deuelish F<sub>3</sub> ; deuilish F<sub>4</sub>.

*is't*] F<sub>3</sub> ; is it F<sub>4</sub> ; ist F<sub>2</sub>. *meete*]

F<sub>2</sub> ; meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *seuerall*] F<sub>2</sub> ; several F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

27. *Cor.*] Corn. F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *Highnesse*]

F<sub>2</sub> ; highnesse F<sub>3</sub> ; highness F<sub>4</sub>.

30. *noysome, and*] noysome and

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ras-*

*call*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Rascal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Hee's*] Hes F<sub>2</sub> ; He's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

34. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *now*

*Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; now, Pisanio

F<sub>4</sub>.



[p. 373, Take your owne way.

COL. 2] *Cor.* I do suspect you, Madam,

But you shall do no harme.

*Qu.* Hearke thee, a word.

40 *Cor.* I do not like her. She doth thinke she ha's

Strange ling'ring poysons : I do know her spirit,

And will not trust one of her malice, with

A drugge of such damn'd Nature. Those she ha's,

44 Will stupifie and dull the Sense a-while,

Which first (perchance) shee'l proue on Cats and Dogs,

Then afterward vp higher : but there is

No danger in what shew of death it makes,

48 More then the locking vp the Spirits a time,

To be more fresh, reuiuing. She is fool'd

With a most false effect : and I, the truer,

So to be false with her.

52 *Qu.* No further seruice, Doctor,

Vntill I send for thee.

*Cor.* I humbly take my leaue.

*Qu.* Weepes the still (saist thou?)

56 Dost thou thinke in time

She will not quench, and let instructions enter

Where Folly now possesses? Do thou worke :

When thou shalt bring me word she loues my Sonne,

60 Ile tell thee on the infant, thou art then

As great as is thy Master : Greater, for

His Fortunes all lye speechlesse, and his name

Is at last gaspe. Returne he cannot, nor

*Exit.*

36. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *Madam, But*] F<sub>2</sub>; Madam.

But F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. 38. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

38. *harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harm F<sub>4</sub>.

39. *Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*thee, a*] thee a F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

40. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *thinke*]

F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

41. *poysons*] F<sub>2</sub>; poisons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

43. *drugge*] F<sub>2</sub>; drug F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

44. *stupific*] F<sub>2</sub>; stupefe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*a-while*] a while F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

45. *shee'l*] she'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

48. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

50. *and I, the*] and I the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

53. *Vntill*] F<sub>2</sub>; Untill F<sub>3</sub>; Un-

til F<sub>4</sub>.

55. *Weepes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Weeps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

56. *Dost*] F<sub>2</sub>; Do'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thinke*]

F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

58. *Folly*] F<sub>2</sub>; folly F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Do*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub>;

work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

59. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

60. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

62. *lye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lie F<sub>4</sub>. *speech-*

*lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; speechless F<sub>4</sub>.

63. *gaspe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gasp F<sub>4</sub>. *Re-*

*turne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Continue where he is : To shift his being,	[p. 373,
Is to exchange one misery with another,	COL. 2]
And every day that comes, comes to decay	
A dayes worke in him. What shalt thou expect	
To be depend on a thing that leans ?	68
What cannot be new built, nor ha's no Friends	
So much, as but to prop him ? Thou tak'ft vp	
Thou know'ft not what : But take it for thy labour,	
It is a thing I made, which hath the King	72
Five times redeem'd from death. I do not know	
What is more Cordiall. Nay, I prythee take it,	
It is an earnest of a farther good	
That I meane to thee. Tell thy Mistris how	76
The case stands with her : doo't, as from thy selfe;	
Thinke what a chance thou changeft on, but thinke	
Thou hast thy Mistris still, to boote, my Sonne,	
Who shall take notice of thee. Ile moue the King	80
To any shape of thy Preferment, such	
As thou'lt desire : and then my selfe, I cheefely,	
That set thee on to this desert, am bound	
To loade thy merit richly. Call my women. <i>Exit Pifa.</i>	84
Thinke on my words. A flye, and constant knaue,	
Not to be shak'd : the Agent for his Mafter,	
And the Remembrancer of her, to hold	
The hand-fast to her Lord. I haue giuen him that,	88
Which if he take, shall quite vnpeople her	
Of Leidgers for her Sweete : and which, the after	
Except the bend her humor, shall be assur'd	
To taste of too.	92

76. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.77. *doo't*] F2; do't F3, 4.77-78. *selfe*; *Thinke*] selfe: Think

F2; self: Think F3, 4.

79. *Mistris*] F2, 3; Mistris F4. *to**boote*] too boote F2; too boot F3;to boot F4. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.80. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; I'll F4.82. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *cheefely*]

chiefly F2; chiefly F3, 4.

84. *loade*] F2; load F3, 4. *women*]

F2, 3; Women F4.

*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F2, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F2; Think F3, 4.*knaue*] knave F2; Knaue F4.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F2, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F2, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]

which she after, Except F2, 3, 4.

91. *humor*] F2, 3; humour F4.

chiefly F2; chiefly F3, 4.

84. *loade*] F2; load F3, 4.*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F2, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F2; Think F3, 4.*knaue*] knave F2; Knaue F4.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F2, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F2, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]

which she after, Except F2, 3, 4.

91. *humor*] F2, 3; humour F4.

[p. 373,  
COL. 2]*Enter Pifanio, and Ladies.*

So, fo : Well done, well done :  
The Violets, Cowflippes, and the Prime-Rofes  
Beare to my Cloflet : Fare thee well, *Pifanio.*

96 Think on my words. *Exit Qu. and Ladies.**Pifa.* And fhall do :

But when to my good Lord, I proue vntrue,  
Ile choake my felfe : there's all Ile do for you. *Exit.*

[I. 7]

*Scena Septima.*[p. 374,  
COL. 1]*Enter Imogen alone.*

*Imo.* A Father cruell, and a Stepdame falfe,  
A Foolifh Suitor to a Wedded-Lady,  
That hath her Husband banifh'd : O, that Husband,  
4 My fupream Crowne of grieffe, and thofe repeated  
Vexations of it. Had I bin Theefe-ftolne,  
As my two Brothers, happy : but moft miferable  
Is the defires that's glorious. Bleffed be thofe  
8 How meane fo ere, that haue their honeft wills,  
Which feafons comfort. Who may this be ? Fye.

*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo.**Pifa.* Madam, a Noble Gentleman of Rome,

94. *Cowflippes*] Cowflips F3, 4.  
95. *Beare*] F2; Bear F3, 4.  
95-96. *Pifanio. Thinke*] *Pifanio,*  
Think F2; *Pifanio, Think* F3, 4.  
*Exit Qu.]* *Exit* Queene, F2; *Exit*  
Queen, F3, 4.  
97. *do*] F3, 4; *doe* F2.  
99. *Ile*] F2; *Ile* F3; *I'll* F3, 4.  
*choake*] F2; *choak* F3, 4. *selfe*  
F2; *self* F3, 4. *there's*] F3, 4.

*Ile*] F2; *Ile* F3; *I'll* F4. *do*  
F3, 4; *doe* F2.  
*Scena Septima.]* F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Septima* F2.  
1. *cruell*] F2; *cruel* F3, 4.  
2. *Foolifh*] F4; *foolifh* F2, 3.  
*Suitor*] F2; *Suitor* F3, 4.  
*Wedded-Lady*] *Wedded* Lady  
F2, 3, 4.  
4. *supream*] F2; *supream* F3, 4.

*Crowne*] F2; *Crown* F3, 4.  
*griefe*] F2; *grief* F3, 4.  
5. *bin*] F2; *been* F3, 4. *Theefe-*  
*ftolne*] F2; *Thief-ftoln* F3, 4.  
7. *desires*] *desire* F2, 3, 4. *that's*  
F3, 4; *thats* F2.  
8. *meane*] F2; *mean* F3, 4.  
9. *Fye*] F2; *Fie* F3, 4.  
*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo*] F2,  
3; *Enter* — — — *Iachimo* F4.

Comes from my Lord with Letters.

[p. 374,  
col. 1]

*Iach.* Change you, Madam :

The Worthy *Leonatus* is in safety,  
And greets your Highness deerely.

*Imo.* Thanks good Sir,

You're kindly welcome.

16

*Iach.* All of her, that is out of doore, most rich :

If she be furnish'd with a mind so rare

She is alone th'Arabian-Bird; and I

Haue lost the wager. Boldness be my Friend :

20

Arme me Audacity from head to foote,

Orlike the Parthian I shall flying fight,

Rather directly fly.

*Imogen reads.*

*He is one of the Noblest note, to whose kindnesses I am most in-  
finitely tied. Reflect vpon him accordingly, as you value your  
trust.*

*Leonatus.*

So farre I reade aloud.

But euen the very middle of my heart

28

Is warm'd by th'rest, and take it thankfully.

You are as welcome (worthy Sir) as I

Haue words to bid you, and shall finde it so

In all that I can do.

32

*Iach.* Thankes fairest Lady :

What are men mad ? Hath Nature giuen them eyes

To see this vaulted Arch, and the rich Crop

Of Sea and Land, which can distinguish 'twixt

36

The fire Orbes aboue, and the twinn'd Stones

12. *Iach.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Jach.* F<sub>4</sub> (all  
speeches). *Madam*: Madam!

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

14. *greetes*] greets F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

14. *Highness*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Highness  
F<sub>4</sub>. *deerely*] F<sub>2</sub>; dearly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. *Thanks good*] Thankes good  
F<sub>2</sub>; thanks, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *doore*] F<sub>2</sub>; door F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18-19. *rare She*] rare, She F<sub>2</sub>, 3,

4.

20. *Boldnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Boldness F<sub>4</sub>.

21. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm F<sub>4</sub>. *Au-  
dacitie*] Audacity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*foote*] F<sub>2</sub>; foot F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *Orlike*] Or like F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

23. *Ry*] bye F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

25. *tiéd*] tyed F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

27. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *reade*]

F<sub>2</sub>; read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *by th'rest*] by th' rest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*thankfully*] F<sub>2</sub>; thankfully F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

31. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. *doe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

33. *Thankes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Thankes fairest*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks  
fairest F<sub>3</sub>; thanks, fairest F<sub>4</sub>.

34. *eyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eyes F<sub>4</sub>.

35. *vaulted*] F<sub>4</sub>; valuted F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

36. *Sea and*] Sea, and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*'twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twist F<sub>2</sub>.

37. *fiery*] fiery F<sub>2</sub>; fiery F<sub>3</sub>; fiery  
F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 374, Vpon the number'd Beach, and can we not

COL. 1] Partition make with Spectales fo pretious

40 Twixt faire, and foule ?

*Imo.* What makes your admiration ?

*Iach.* It cannot be i'th'eye : for Apes, and Monkeys

'Twixt two fuch She's, would chatter this way, and

44 Contenne with mowes the other. Nor i'th'judgment :

For Idiots in this case of faouor, would

Be wifely definit : Nor i'th'Appetite.

Sluttery to fuch neate Excellence, oppos'd

48 Should make defire vomit emptinesse,

Not fo allur,d to feed.

*Imo.* What is the matter trow ?

*Iach.* The Cloyed will :

52 That fatiate yet vnfatifs'd desire, that Tub

Both fill'd and running : Rauening first the Lambe,

Longs after for the Garbage.

*Imo.* What, deere Sir,

56 Thus rap's you ? Are you well ?

[COL. 2] *Iach.* Thanks Madam, well : Befeech you Sir,

Defire my Man's abode, where I did leaue him:

He's frange and peeuih.

60 *Pifa.* I was going Sir,

To giue him welcome.

*Exit.*

*Imo.* Continues well my Lord ?

His health befeech you ?

64 *Iach.* Well, Madam.

*Imo.* Is he dispos'd to mirth ? I hope he is.

39. *Spectales*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spectacles F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

40. *Twixt*] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Twixt F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*faire, and foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair, and  
foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

42. *i'th'eye*] ith' eye F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th'  
Eye F<sub>4</sub>. *Monkeys*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Monkeyes F<sub>2</sub>.

43. *'Twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twixt F<sub>2</sub>.  
*She's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Shes F<sub>2</sub>.

44. *Contenne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Contenn F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *i'th'judgment*] ith judge-

ment F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th judgment  
F<sub>4</sub>.

45. *Idiots*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ideots F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

46. *i'th'Appetite*] ith appetite F<sub>2</sub>;

in the Appetite F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

47. *neate*] F<sub>2</sub>; neat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

48. *emptinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; emptiness  
F<sub>4</sub>.

49. *allur,d*] allur'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

51-52. *will: That*] F<sub>2</sub>; will, that  
F<sub>3</sub>.

53. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

57. *Thanks Madam, well*] Thanks

Madam, well F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks, Mad-

am, well F<sub>3</sub>; thanks, Madam

well F<sub>4</sub>. *Beseech you Sir,*] F<sub>2</sub>;

Beseech you, sir, F<sub>3</sub>; Beseech

you Sir, F<sub>4</sub>.

58. *Man's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Mans F<sub>2</sub>.

59. *He's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Hes F<sub>2</sub>.

60. *going Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; going, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4

61. *him*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; him F<sub>2</sub>. *Exit*]

om. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

- Iach.* Exceeding pleafant : none a ftranger there,  
So merry, and fo gamefome : he is call'd  
The Britaine Reueller. 68
- Imo.* When he was heere  
He did incline to fadneffe, and oft times  
Not knowing why.
- Imo.* I neuer faw him fad. 72
- There is a Frenchman his Companion, one  
An eminent Monfieur, that it feemes much loues  
A Gallian-Girle at home. He furnaces  
The thicke fighes from him; whiles the iolly Britaine,  
( Your Lord I meane ) laughs from's free lungs : cries oh,  
Can my fides hold, to think that man who knows  
By Hiftory, Report, or his owne prooffe  
What woman is, yea what fhe cannot chooffe 80  
But muft be : will's free houres languifh :  
For affured bondage ?
- Imo.* Will my Lord fay fo ?
- Iach.* I Madam, with his eyes in flood ; with laughter, 84  
It is a Recreation to be by  
And heare him mocke the Frenchman :  
But Heauen's know fome men are much too blame.
- Imo.* Not he I hope. 88
- Iach.* Not he :  
But yet Heauen's bounty towards him, might  
Be vs'd more thankfully. In himfelfe 'tis much ;  
In you, which I account his beyond all Talents. 92  
Whil't I am bound to wonder, I am bound

67. call'd] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; call'd F<sub>2</sub>.68. Britaine] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.69. heere] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.70. sadneffe] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sadness F<sub>4</sub>.71. knowing] knowing F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.74. seemes] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.75. Gallian-Girle] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Gallian-Girl F<sub>4</sub>.76. furnaces] F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.76. thickes] F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.76. sides] F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. Britaine]Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. iolly] F<sub>2</sub>; jollyF<sub>3</sub>.77. meane] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77. laughter] F<sub>2</sub>; laughs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77. from's] F<sub>3</sub>; froms F<sub>2</sub>.77. lungs] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lungs F<sub>4</sub>.78. thinke] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thinke F<sub>2</sub>.78. knowes] F<sub>2</sub>; knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.79. owne prooffe] F<sub>2</sub>; own prooffeF<sub>3</sub>, 4.81. will's] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; wills F<sub>2</sub>.81. houres] F<sub>2</sub>; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

81-82. languifh: For] languifh,

For F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.84. eyes] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eyes F<sub>4</sub>.86. heare] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.86. mocke] F<sub>2</sub>; mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.87. Heauen's] F<sub>1</sub>; heavns F<sub>2</sub>;heavens F<sub>3</sub>; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.88. he I] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; he, I F<sub>4</sub>.90. Heauen's] heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3;Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.91. himfelfe] F<sub>2</sub>; himfelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.91. 'tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.92. you, which] you which F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

92-3. Talents. Whil't] Talents,

Whil't F<sub>2</sub>; Talents, Whil't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 374, To pity too.

COL. 2] *Imo*. What do you pity Sir?

96 *Iach*. Two Creatures heartyly.

*Imo*. Am I one Sir?

You looke on me : what wrack discerns you in me  
Deferues your pity?

100 *Iach*. Lamentable : what

To hide me from the radiant Sun, and folace  
I'th'Dungeon by a Snuffe.

*Imo*. I pray you Sir,

104 Deliuier with more opennesse your answeres

To my demands. Why do you pity me?

*Iach*. That others do,

(I was about to say) enioy your ——but

108 It is an office of the Gods to venge it,

Not mine to speake on't.

*Imo*. You do seeme to know

Something of me, or what concerns me; pray you

112 Since doubting things go ill, often hurts more

Then to be sure they do. For Certainities

Either are past remedies; or timely knowing,

The remedy then borne. Discouer to me

116 What both you spur and stop.

*Iach'* Had I this cheeke

To bathe my lips vpon : this hand, whose touch,

(Whose euery touch) would force the Feelers soule

120 To'th'oath of loyalty. This obiect, which

95. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>. *pitty Sir?*  
F<sub>2</sub>; *pitty, sir?* F<sub>3</sub>; *pitty, Sir?*  
F<sub>4</sub>.

96. *heartlyly*] heartily F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

97. *one Sir?*] F<sub>2</sub>; *one, sir?* F<sub>3</sub>;  
*one, Sir?* F<sub>4</sub>.

98. *look*] F<sub>2</sub>; *look* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wrack*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *wracke* F<sub>2</sub>. *discerne*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
*discern* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

102. *I'th'dungeon*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Ith dun-*  
*geon* F<sub>2</sub>. *Snuff*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Snuff* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

103. *you, Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *you, sir* F<sub>3</sub>;  
*you, Sir* F<sub>4</sub>.

104. *opennesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *openness*  
F<sub>4</sub>. *answers*] F<sub>2</sub>; *answers*  
F<sub>3</sub>; *answers* F<sub>4</sub>.

105. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

106-7. *do, I*] *doe* I F<sub>2</sub>; *do* I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

108. *Gods'*] *gods* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

109. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; *speake* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

110. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; *seem* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

111. *concernes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *concerns* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

112. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *goe* F<sub>2</sub>.

113. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *than* F<sub>4</sub>. *do*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

115. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *born* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

117. *Iach'*] *Iach*. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Iach*.  
F<sub>4</sub>. *cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *cheek* F<sub>3</sub>;  
*Cheek* F<sub>4</sub>.

118. *bathe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *bath* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lips*  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Lips* F<sub>4</sub>. *hand*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
*Hand* F<sub>4</sub>.

119. *euery*] *euery* F<sub>2</sub>; *very* F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *Feelers'*] *feelers* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*soule*] F<sub>2</sub>; *soul* F<sub>3</sub>; *Soul* F<sub>4</sub>.

120. *To'th'oath*] *To th' oath* F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; *To th' Oath* F<sub>4</sub>. *loyalty*  
*Loyalty* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

Takes prisoner the wild motion of mine eye, Fiering it onely heere, should I (damn'd then) S laauer with lippes as common as the fayres That mount the Capitoll : Ioyne gripes, with hands Made hard with hourelly falshood ( falshood as With labour: ) then by peeping in an eye Bafe and illuftrious as the fmoakie light That's fed with finking Tallow : it were fit That all the plagues of Hell should at one time Encounter fuch reuolt.		[p. 375, COL. 1]
<i>Imo.</i> My Lord, I feare Has forgot Brittain.		124
<i>Iach.</i> And himfelfe, not I Inclin'd to this intelligence, pronounce The Beggery of his change : but 'tis your Graces That from my mutest Confcience, to my tongue, Charmes this report out.		128
<i>Imo.</i> Let me heare no more. <i>Iach.</i> O deereft Soule : your Caufe doth strike my hart With pittie, that doth make me ficke. A Lady So faire, and faften'd to an Emperie Would make the great ft King double, to be partner'd With Tomboyes hyr'd, with that felfe exhibition Which your owne Coffers yeeld : with difeas'd ventures That play with all Infirmities for Gold, Which rottenneffe can lend Nature. Such boyl'd ftuffe		132 136 144

121. *prisoner the*] F2; Prisoner, the F3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4.  
122. *Fiering*] Fixing F2, 3; 4. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *heere*] here F3, 4. *damn'd*] F3, 4; damned F2; [dampn'd F1, some copies.  
123. *Slauer*] Slaver F2, 3, 4. *lippes*] F2; lips F3; Lips F4. *staires*] staires F2, 3; stairs F4.  
124. *Capitoll*] F2; Capitol F3, 4. *Ioyne*] F2; joyne F3; join F4. *gripes*] F2, 4; grypes F3.  
125. *falshood [falshood as]* F2, 3; [falshood as (first falshood om.) F4.  
126. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *eye*]

F2, 3; Eye F4.  
127. *smoakie*] smoakly F2, 3, 4.  
128. *That's*] F3, 4; That's F2.  
129. *plagues*] F2, 3; Plagues F4. *Hell*] F4; hell F2, 3.  
131. *fear*] F.; fear F3, 4.  
132. *Brittain*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
133. *himfelfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
135. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
137. *Charmes*] F2, 3; Charms F4.  
138. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
139. *deereft Soule*] F2; dearest soul F3; dearest Soul F4. *hart*] heart F2, 3, 4.  
140. *sicke*] F2; sick F3, 4.  
141. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *fast-*

*en'd*] F2; fastned F3, 4. *Emperie*] Empery F2, 3, 4.  
142. *great*] F3, 4; greatst F2.  
143. *Tomboyes*] F2, 3; Tomboys F4. *hyr'd*] F2, 3; hir'd F4. *selfe exhibition*] selfe-exhibition F2; self-exhibition F3; self exhibition F4.  
144. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.  
145. *Infirmities*] infirmities F2, 3, 4.  
146. *rottenneffe*] F2, 3; rottenness F4. *Nature. Suck*] Nature, Such F2, 3. *stuffe*] F2; stuff F3, 4.



[p. 375, As well might poyfon Poyfon. Be reueng'd,  
COL. 1] Or she that bore you, was no Queene, and you  
Recoyle from your great Stocke.

*Imo.* Reueng'd :

How should I be reueng'd ? If this be true,

152 ( As I haue such a Heart, that both mine eares  
Must not in haste abuse ) if it be true,

How should I be reueng'd ?

*Iach.* Should he make me

156 Liue like *Diana's* Priest, betwixt cold sheets,

Whiles he is vaulting variable Ramps

In your despight, vpon your purse : reuenge it.

I dedicate my selfe to your sweet pleasure,

160 More Noble then that runnagate to your bed,

And will continue fast to your Affection,

Still close, as fure.

*Imo.* What hoa, *Pisanio* ?

164 *Iach.* Let me my seruice tender on your lippes.

*Imo.* Away, I do condemne mine eares, that haue

So long attended thee. If thou wert Honourable

Thou wouldst haue told this tale for Vertue, not

168 For such an end thou seekst, as base, as frange :

Thou wrongst a Gentleman, who is as farre

From thy report, as thou from Honor: and

Solicites heere a Lady, that disdaines

172 Thee, and the Diuell alike. What hoa, *Pisanio* ?

The King my Father shall be made acquainted

147. *poyson Poyson*] F2; poison  
Poison F3, 4.

148. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.

149. *Recoyle*] F2; Recoyl F3; Re-  
coil F4. *Stocke*] F2; Stock F3, 4.

152. *Heart*] heart F2, 3, 4.

*cares*] F2; ears F3; Ears F4.

154. *should*] F2; shall F3, 4.

156-7. *sheets, Whiles*] sheets;  
Whiles F2, 3, 4.

157. *vaulting*] F3, 4; valting F2.

*Rampes*] F2; Ramps F3, 4.

158. *purse*] F2, 3; Purse F4.

159. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.

160. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *bed*]  
F2, 3; Bed F4.

162. *Still close*] F3, 4; run into  
one word F2.

163. *hoa*] F2, 3; ho F4.

164. *Let me my*] F2; Let my F3, 4.

164-5. *lippes. Imo.*] F2; lips Imo.  
F3; Lips, Imo F4.

165. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *con-*  
*demne*] F2, 3; condemn F4.

*cares*] F2; ears F3; Ears F4.

166. *Honourable*] honourable F2,

4; honorable F3.

167. *wouldst*] wouldst F2, 3, 4.

169. *wrongst*] F3, 4; wrongst  
F2. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4.

170. *Honor*] honor F2, 3; honour  
F4.

171. *Solicites*] Solicitst F2, 3;

Solicitst F4. *here*] F2; here  
F3, 4. *disdaines*] F2; disdaines  
F3, 4.

172. *Diuell*] Diuill F2; Devil F3,

4. *hoa*] F2, 3; ho F4.

173. *Father*] F4; father F2, 3.

- Of thy Assault : if he shall thinke it fit,  
 A fawcy Stranger in his Court, to Mart  
 As in a Romith Stew, and to expound  
 His beaftly minde to vs ; he hath a Court  
 He little cares for, and a Daughter, who  
 He not respects at all. What hoa, *Pifanio* ?  
*Iach.* O happy *Leonatus* I may fay,  
 The credit that thy Lady hath of thee  
 Deferves thy trust, and thy most perfect goodnesse  
 Her assur'd credit. Blessed liue you long,  
 A Lady to the worthiest Sir, that euer  
 Country call'd his ; and you his Mistris, onely  
 For the most worthiest fit. Giue me your pardon,  
 I haue spoke this to know if your Affiance  
 Were deeply rooted, and shall make your Lord,  
 That which he is, new o're : And he is one  
 The truest manner'd : such a holy Witch,  
 That he enchants Societies into him :  
 Half e all men hearts are his.  
*Imo.* You make amends.  
*Iach.* He fits 'mongst men, like a defended God ;  
 He hath a kinde of Honor sets him off,  
 More then a mortall seeming. Be not angrie  
 (Most mighty Princeesse) that I haue aduentur'd  
 To try your taking of a false report, which hath  
 Honour'd with confirmation your great Iudgement,  
 In the election of a Sir, so rare,  
 Which you know, cannot erre. The loue I beare him,

[p. 375,  
COL. 1.]

176

180

184

188

[COL

192

196

200

174. *thinks*] F2 ; think F3, 4.176. *in*] F2 ; is F3, 4.177. *minde*] F2 ; mind F3, 4.178. *who*] whom F2, 3, 4.179. *hoa*] F2, 3 ; ho F4.180. *Leonatus* I] F2 ; Leonatus,

I F3, 4.

182. *goodnesse*] F2, 3 ; goodness F4.183. *credit. Blessed*] credit, BlessedF2, credit, blessed F3, 4. *liue*] F2.184. *Sir*] F0 ; sir F3, 4.185. *his ; and*] F2 ; his ; and F3,4. *onely*] F2 ; only F3, 4.186-7. *pardon, I*] pardon I F2, 3, 4.189. *o're: And*] ore ; and F2, 3, 4.191. *enchants*] F2 ; inchants F3, 4.192. *Halfe*] F2 ; Half F3, 4. *men*]*mcns* F2, 3, 4.194. *'mongst*] mongst F2 ; amongstF3, 4. *defended*] descendedF2, 3, 4. *God*] god F2, 3, 4.195. *kinde*] F2 ; kind F3, 4.*Honor*] honor F2 ; honour F3, 4.196. *then*] F2, 3 ; than F4. *mor-**tall*] F2 ; mortal F3, 4. *angrie*]

angry F2, 3, 4.

197. *mighty*] F2, 3 (in *reversed*F4). *Princesse*] F2, 3 ; Princess

F4.

199. *Iudgement*] F2 ; Judgement

F3 ; Judgment F4.

200. *election*] F2, 3 ; Election F4.200-1. *rare, Which*] F3, 4 ; rare.

Which F2.

201. *loue*] love F2 ; Love F3, 4.*beare*] F2 ; bear F3, 4.

[p. 375. Made me to fan you thus, but the Gods made you  
COL. 2] (Vnlike all others) chaffeleeffe. Pray your pardon.

204 *Imo*. All's well Sir .

Take my powre i'th'Court for yours.

*Iach*. My humble thanks : I had almost forgot  
T'intreat your Grace, but in a small request,

208 And yet of moment too, for it concernes :

Your Lord, my selfe, and other Noble Friends  
Are partners in the businesse.

*Imo*. Pray what is't ?

212 *Iach*. Some dozen Romanes of vs, and your Lord  
(The best Feather of our wing) haue mingled fummess  
To buy a Present for the Emperor :

Which I (the Factor for the rest) haue done

216 In France : 'tis Plate of rare deuice, and Jewells

Of rich, and exquisite forme, their valewes great,

And I am something curious, being frange

To haue them in safe stowage : May it please you

220 To take them in protection.

*Imo*. Willingly :

And pawne mine Honor for their safety, since

My Lord hath interest in them, I will keepe them

224 In my Bed-chamber.

*Iach*. They are in a Trunke

Attended by my men : I will make bold

To fend them to you, onely for this night :

228 I must aboard to morrow.

202. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.  
203. *Vnlike*] F2. *chaffeleeffe*] F2,  
3; *chaffless* F4. *pardon*] F2;  
Pardon F3.  
204. *All's*] F3, 4; *Alls* F2. *well*  
*Sir*] F2; *well, sir* F3; *well, Sir* F4.  
205. *powre*] F2; *power* F3, 4.  
*i'th'Court*] F4; *it'h' Court* F2, 3.  
206. *thanks*] F2; *thanks* F3, 4.  
208-209. *concernes: Your*] *concerns*,  
*Your* F2; *concerns*, *Your*  
F3; *concerns Your* F4.  
209. *selfe*] F2; *self* F3, 4. *Noble*  
*Friends*] F4; *Noble friends* F2, 3.

210. *partners*] F2, 3; *Partners* F4.  
*businesse*] F2, 3; *business* F4.  
211. *it't*] F3, 4; *ist* F2.  
212. *Romanes*] F2; *Romans* F3, 4.  
213. *Feather*] F4; *feather* F2, 3.  
*wing*] F2, 3; *Wing* F4. *sum-*  
*mes*] F2; *sums* F3; *summs* F4.  
214. *Emperorr*] F2, 3; *Emperour* F4.  
215. *Factor*] F4; *factor* F2, 3.  
216. *'tis*] F3, 4; *tis* F2. *Jewells*]  
F3; *Jewels* F3, 4.  
217. *rich, and*] F2; *rich and* F3,  
4. *forme*] F2; *form* F4.  
*valewes*] F2; *values* F3, 4.

218-19. *strange To*] *strange*, *To*  
F2, 3, 4.  
222. *powre*] F2; *pawn* F3, 4.  
*Honor*] *honor* or *reversed*] F2;  
*honor* F3; *honour* F4. *safety*]  
F3, 4; *saftey* F2.  
223. *keepe*] *kepe* F2; *keep* F3, 4.  
224-5. *Bed-chamber, Iach.*] F3, 4;  
*Bed chamber*: *Iach*. F2.  
225. *Trunke*] F2; *Trunk* F3, 4.  
227. *onely*] F2; *only* F3, 4.  
228-9. *aboard*] F2; *aboard* F3, 4.  
*morrow, Imo.*] F4; *morrow*,  
*Imo*. F2, 3.

*Imo.* O no, no.

[p. 375,  
COL. 2]

*Iach.* Yes I befeech : or I fhall thort my word  
By length'ning my returne. From Gallia,  
I croff the Seas on purpofe, and on promife  
To fee your Grace.

232

*Imo.* I thanke you for your paines :  
But not away to morrow.

*Iach.* O I muft Madam.  
Therefore I fhall befeech you, if you pleafe  
To greet your Lord with writing, doo't to night,  
I haue out-ftood my time, which is materiall  
To th'tender of our Prefent.

236

240

*Imo.* I will write :  
Send your Trunke to me, it fhall fafe be kept,  
And truly yeelded you : you're very welcome. *Exeunt.*

*Actus Secundus. Scena Prima.*

[II. 1]

*Enter Clotten, and the two Lords.*

*Clo.* Was there euer man had fuch lucke? when I kift  
the Iacke vpon an vp-caft, to be hit away? I had a hun- [p. 376,  
dred pound on't : and then a whorfon Iacke-an-Apes, COL. 1]  
muft take me vp for fwearing, as if I borrowed mine 4  
oathes of him, and might not fpend them at my pleafure.

1. What got he by that? you haue broke his pate  
with your Bowle.

2. If his wit had bin like him that broke it : it would 8  
haue run all out.

231. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.  
234. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
*paines*] F2; pains F3, 4.  
236. *O I muft*] F2, 3; O, I must  
F4.  
238. *doo't*] F2; do't F3, 4.  
239. *materiall*] F2; material F3,  
4.  
240. *To th'tender*] F2; To th'ten-

der F3, 4.  
242. *Trunke*] F2; Trunk F3, 4.  
*safe be*] F2; be safe F3, 4.  
243. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.  
*yeelded*] F2; yielded F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Prima* F2.  
1. *lucke*] F2; luck F3, 4.  
2. *vpon an vp-caft*] vpon an

upcast F2; an up-cast F3, 4. *a*  
*hundred*] F2; an hundred F3, 4.  
3. *on't; and*] on't; and F2, 3, 4.  
*Iacke-an-Apes*] F2; Jack-an-  
apes F3, 4.  
5. *oathes*] F2; oaths F3; Oaths  
F4.  
7. *Bowle*] F2; Bowl F3, 4.  
8. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4.

[p. 376, Col. 1] *Clot.* When a Gentleman is dispos'd to sweare: it is not for any fanders by to curtall his oathes. Ha?

12 2. No my Lord; nor crop the eares of them.

*Clot.* Whorfon dog: I gaue him satisfaction? would he had bin one of my Ranke.

2. To haue smell'd like a Foole.

16 *Clot.* I am not vext more at any thing in th'earth: a pox on't. I had rather not be so Noble as I am: they dare not fight with me, becaufe of the Queene my Mother: euery Iacke-Slaue hath his belly full of Fighting, and I muft go vp and downe like a Cock, that no body can match.

2. You are Cocke and Capon too, and you crow Cock, with your combe on.

24 *Clot.* Sayest thou?

2. It is not fit you Lordship should vndertake euery Companion, that you giue offence too.

*Clot.* No, I know that: but it is fit I should commit offence to my inferiors.

2 I, it is fit for your Lordship onely.

*Clot.* Why so I say.

1. Did you heere of a Stranger that's come to Court night?

*Clot.* A Stranger, and I not know on't?

2. He's a frange Fellow himfelfe, and knowes it not.

1. There's an Italian come, and 'tis thought one of 36 *Leonatus* Friends.

10. *sweare*] F2; swear F3, 4.  
11. *curtal*] F2; curtal F3; curtail F4; *oathes*] F2; oaths F3; Oaths F4.  
12. *No my Lord*] F2, 3; No, my Lord F4; *earis*] F2; ears F3; Ears F4.  
13. *gaue*] give F2, 3, 4.  
14. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *Ranke*] F2; Rank F3, 4.  
15. *smell'd*] F2; smelt F3, 4. *Foole*] F2; fool F3; Fool F4.  
16. *th'earth*] the earth F3; the Earth F4.

a—F1.

18. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
19. *Iacke-Slaue*] Jacke-Slave F2; Jack-slave F3, 4. *Fighting*] fighting F2, 3, 4.  
20. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *downe*] F2; down F3, 4. *Cock*] F3, 4; Cocke F2.  
22. *and Capon*] F2; and a Capon F3, 4.  
22-23. *Cocke*] F2; Cock F3, 4. *combe*] F2, 3; comb F4.  
25. *fit you*] F2; fit your F3, 4.  
26. *too*] to F2, 3, 4.  
28. *inferiors*] F2, 3; inferiours F4.

29. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4.  
31. *heere*] heare F2; hear F3, 4. *that's*] F3, 4; thats F2.  
31-32. *Court night*] Court to night F2, 3; Court to Night F4.  
34. *He's*] F3, 4; Hcs F2. *Fellow*] F4; fellow F2, 3. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
35. *There's*] F3, 4; Theres F2. *'tis*] F3, 4; 'tis F2.  
36. *Friends*] F4; friendes F2; friends F3.

*Clot. Leonatus?* A baniht Rascal; and he's another, [p. 376, whatfoeuer he be. Who told you of this Stranger? COL. 1]

1. One of your Lordships Pages.

*Clot.* Is it fit I went to looke vpon him? Is there no 40  
derogation in't?

2. You cannot derogate my Lord.

*Clot.* Not easily I thinke.

2. You are a Foole graunted, therefore your Issues 44  
being foolish do not derogate.

*Clot.* Come, Ile go see this Italian : what I haue lost  
to day at Bowles, Ile winne to night of him. Come : go.

2. Ile attend your Lordship. *Exit.* 48

That such a craftie Diuell as is his Mother

Should yeild the world this Assè : A woman, that

Bears all downe with her Braine, and this her Sonne,

Cannot take two from twenty for his heart, 52

Aud leaue eighteene. Alas poore Princeffe,

Thou dinine *Imogen*, what thou endur'st,

Betwixt a Father by thy Step-dame govern'd,

A Mother hourelly coyning plots : A Wooer, 56

More hatefull then the foule expulsion is

Of thy deere Husband. Then that horrid A&t

Of the diuorce, hee'd make the Heauens hold firme

The walls of thy deere Honour. Keepe vnshak'd 60

That Temple thy faire mind, that thou maist stand

T'enioy thy banish'd Lord : and this great Land. *Exeunt.*

37. *banisht*] F2; banish'd F3, 4.

*Rascal*] F2; Rascal F3, 4.

37-38. *another, whatfoeuer*] another

\* \* \* whatsoever F2; another,

whersoever F3, 4.

40. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4.

41. *derogation*] derogation F2, 3,

4.

42. *derogate my*] F2, 3; derogate,

my F4.

43. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

44. *foole*] F2; fool F3; Fool F4.

*grauanted*] granted F2, 3, 4.

45. *foolish do*] foolish do F2;

foolish, do F3; Foolish, do F4.

46. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; Ill F4.

80] F3, 4; goe F2.

47. *Bowles*] F2; Bowls F3, 4;

*winne*] F2; win F3, 4.

46, 47, 48. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; Ill F4.

49. *craftie*] crafty F2, 3.

*Diuell*] Diuell F2; Deuill F3, 4.

*Mother*

*Should*] F2; Mother. Should

F3; Mother, Should F4.

50. *yeild*] F2; yield F3, 4.

*world*] F2, 3; World F4.

*Assè*] F2, 3;

*Ass* F4, *woman*] F2, 3; Woman F4.

51. *Bears all downe*] F2; Bears all

down F3, 4.

*Braine*] F3; Brain

F3, 4.

*Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.

53. *eighteene*] F2; eighteen F3, 4.

*poore*] F2; poor F3, 4.

*Prin cesse*] F2; Princess F3, 4.

56. *hourelly*] F2; hourly F3, 4;

*coyning*] F2, 3; coining F4.

57. *hatefull*] F2; hateful F3, 4.

*thou*] F2, 3; than F4.

*foule*] F2;

foul F3, 4.

*expulsion*] F2, 3, 4;

expulsion some copies, of F1.

58. *deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.

*Husband. Then*] husband, Then

F2; husband, then F3;

husband, than F4.

59. *hee'd*] he'd F2, 3, 4.

*Hea- uens*] heavens F2, 3; Heavens

F4.

*ferme*] F2; firm F3, 4.

60. *walls*] F2, 3; Walls F4.

*deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.

*Honour*] honor F2, 3; honour F4.

*Keefe*] F2; Keep F3, 4.

61. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.

[P. 376,  
COL. 1]

## Scena Secunda.

*Enter Imogen, in her Bed, and a Lady.*Imo. Who's there? My woman: *Helene?*

La. Pleasē you Madam.

Imo. What houre is it?

[COL. 2] *Lady.* Almost midnight, Madam.

Imo. I haue read three houres then:

Mine eyes are weake,

Fold downe the leafewhere I haue left: to bed.

8 Take not away the Taper, leaue it burning:

And if thou canst awake by foure o'th'clock,

I prythee call me: Sleepe hath seiz'd me wholly.

To your protection I commend me, Gods,

12 From Fayries, and the Tempters of the night,

Guard me beseech yee.

*Sleepes.**Iachimo from the Trunke**Iach.* The Crickets sing, and mans ore-labor'd fenceRepaires it selfe by rest: Our *Tarquine* thus

16 Did softly presse the Rushes, ere he waken'd

The Chastitie he wounded. *Cytherea,*

How brauely thou becom'st thy Bed; fresh Lilly,

And whiter then the Sheetes: that I might touch,

20 But kisse, one kisse. Rubies vnparagon'd,

How deereley they doot: 'Tis her breathing that

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scaena Secunda* F2.*Bed*] F2, 4; bed F3.1. *Who's*] F3, 4; *Whos* F2. *My woman: Helene*] F2; *My woman Helen* F3, 4.2. *you Madam*] F2, 3; *you, Madam* F4.3. *houre*] F2; *hour* F3, 4; (*houe* some copies of F1.)5. *houres*] F2; *hours* F3, 4.6. *eyes*] F2, 3; *Eyes* F4. *weake*] F2; *weak* F3, 4.7. *downe*] F2; *down* F3, 4. *leafe*] F2; *Leaf* F3, 4. *to bed, Take*] F2; *to bed Take* F3; *to Bed*

Take F4.

9. *foure*] F2; *four* F3, 4. *clock*] clocke F2; *Clock* F3, 4.10. *prythee*] *prythee* F2; *prythee* F3, 4. *Sleepe*] F2; *Sleep* F3, 4. *seiz'd*] *seiz'd* F2, 3, 4.11. *Gods*] *gods* F2, 3, 4.12. *Fayries*] F2; *Fairies* F3, 4.13. *me beseech*] F2, 3; *me, beseech* F4. *ye*] F2; *ye* F3, 4. *Sleepes*] F2; *Sleeps* F3, 4.*Iachimo . . . Trunke*] F2; *Iachimo . . . Trunk* F3; *Iachimo . . . Trunk* F4.14. *Iach*] F2, 3; *Jach* F4. *ore-labor'd*] F2; *ore-labour'd* F3, 4.14-15. *sense Repaires*] F2; *sense*Repairs F3; *sense, Repairs* F4.*selfe*] F2; *self* F3, 4. *Tarquine*] F2; *Tarquin* F3, 4.16. *presse*] F2, 3; *press* F4.17. *Chastitie*] *Chastity* F2, 3, 4.18. *becom'st*] F3; *becomst* F2.19. *than*] F3, 4; *than* F4. *Sheetes*] *Sheets* F2, 3, 4.20. *kisse, one kisse*] F2, 3; *kiss, one kiss* F4.21. *deereley*] F2; *dearly* F3, 4. *doot*] *dot* F2, 3, 4. *'Tis*] F3, 4; *Tis* F2.

Perfumes the Chamber thus : the Flame o'th'Taper  
Bowes toward her, and would vnder-peepe her lids.  
To see th'inclosed Lights, now Canopied 24  
Vnder these windowes, White and Azure lac'd  
With Blew of Heauens owne tinct. But my designe.  
To note the Chamber, I will write all downe,  
Such, and such pictures : There the window, such 28  
Th'adornement of her Bed; the Arras, Figures,  
Why such, and such : and the Contents o'th'Story.  
Ah, but some naturall notes about her Body,  
Aboue ten thousand meaner Moueables 32  
Would testifye, t'enrich mine Inuentorie.  
O sleepe, thou Ape of death, lye dull vpon her,  
And be her Senſe but as a Monument,  
Thus in a Chappell lying. Come off, come off ; 36  
As slippery as the Gordian-knot was hard.  
'Tis mine, and this will witness outwardly,  
As strongly as the Conscience do's within :  
To'th'madding of her Lord. On her left brest 40  
A mole Cinque-spotted : Like the Crimſon drops  
I'th'bottom of a Cowſlippe. Heere's a Voucher,  
Stronger then euer Law could make; this Secret  
Will force him thinke I haue pick'd the lock, and t'ane 44  
The treasure of her Honour. No more : to what end ?  
Why should I write this downe, that's riueted,  
Screw'd to my memorie. She hath bin reading late,

22. *Flame o'th'Taper*] flame oth'  
Taper F<sub>2</sub>, 3; flame o'th'Taper F<sub>4</sub>.  
23. *Bowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Bows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *vnder-peepe*] Under-peepe F<sub>2</sub>;  
under-peepe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
25. *these windowes*] the windowes  
F<sub>2</sub>; the windows F<sub>3</sub>; the Win-  
dows F<sub>4</sub>.  
26. *Blew*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Blue F<sub>4</sub>. *owne*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tinct. But*]  
tinct, But F<sub>2</sub>; tinct, but F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*designe.*] F<sub>2</sub>; [designe? F<sub>1</sub>, some  
copies; designe's F<sub>3</sub>; design's F<sub>4</sub>.  
27. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *picture*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pictures F<sub>4</sub>.  
*window*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Window F<sub>4</sub>.

29. *Th'adornement*] F<sub>2</sub>; [adorn-  
ment F<sub>1</sub>, some copies; adorn-  
ment F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
30. *o'th'Story*] F<sub>4</sub>; oth Story F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
31. *some*] some F<sub>2</sub>. *naturall*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; natural F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
33. *Inuentorie*] Inuentory F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
34. *sleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sleep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *death*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
35. *Sense*] F<sub>2</sub>; sense F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
36. *Chappell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Chappel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
37. *Gordian-knot*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Gordian-  
Knot F<sub>4</sub>.  
38. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *witnesse*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; witness F<sub>4</sub>.  
40. *To'th'madding*] To th' mad-

ding F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
42. *I'th'bottom*] F<sub>3</sub>; Ith' bot-  
tome F<sub>2</sub>; I'th' bottom F<sub>4</sub>. *Cow-  
slippe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cowslip F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Heere's*]  
Heeres F<sub>2</sub>; Heres F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *make; this*] make: this F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
44. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *locke*]  
lock F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
45. *Honour*] honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*that's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; that's F<sub>2</sub>. *riueted*]  
riuete some copies of F<sub>1</sub>; rivet-  
ted's F<sub>2</sub>; rivitted F<sub>3</sub>; rivitted F<sub>4</sub>.  
47. *memorie*] memory F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.



[p. 376, The Tale of *Tereus*, heere the leaffe's turn'd downe  
col. 2] Where *Philomele* gaue vp. I haue enough,

To'th' Truncke againe, and thut the spring of it.

51 Swift, swift, you Dragons of the night, that dawning  
May beare the Rauens eye : I lodge in feare,  
Though this a heauenly Angell : hell is heere.

*Clocke strikes*

54 One, two, three : time, time.

*Exit.*

*Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Clotten, and Lords.*

1 1. Your Lordship is the most patient man in losse, the  
most coldest that euer turn'd vp Ace.

*Clot.* It would make any man cold to loofe.

4 1. But not euery man patient after the noble temper  
of your Lordship; You are most hot, and furious when  
you winne.

*Clot.*

[p. 377, Winning will put any man into courage: if I could get  
col. 1] this foolish *Imogen*, I should haue Gold enough : it's al-  
most morning, is't not ?

1 Day, my Lord.

*Clot.* I would this Musicke would come: I am adui-  
12 fed to giue her Musicke a mornings, they say it will pene-  
trate.

*Enter Musicians.*

Come on, tune : If you can penetrate her with your fin-

48. *Tereus*] F2; *Terus* F3, 4.  
*heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *leaffe's*  
leaves F2; leafs F3, 4. *downe*  
F2; down F3, 4.  
50. *To'th' Truncke*] To th' Truncke  
F2; To th' Trunk F3, 4. *againe*  
F2; again F3, 4.  
52. *beare*] F2; bear F3, 4. *eye*  
F2, 3; Eye F4. *feare*] F2;  
fear F3, 4.  
53. *heavenly*] heavenly F2, 3;  
Heavly F4 (some copies).  
*Angell*] F2; Angel F3, 4.

*hell*] F2, 3; Hell F4. *heere*  
F2; here F3, 4.  
*Clocke strikes*] F2; Clock strikes  
F3, 4.  
*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; *Scena Tertia*  
F2.  
1. *losse*] F3; *losse* F2; loss F4.  
2. *that euer turn'd*] that turned  
(*euer omitted*) F2, 3, 4.  
4. *patient after*] F2; patient,  
after F3, 4.  
6. *winne*] F2; win F3, 4.  
7. *Clot.*] F4; om. F1, 2, 3.

7. *courage*] F2, 3; Courage F4.  
9. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning F4.  
8. *it's*] F3, 4; its F2.  
9. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning F4.  
10. *Lord Clot*] F4; Lord, Clot F2, 3.  
11, 12. *Musicke*] F2; Musick F3, 4.  
*I am aduised to*] I am aduised  
to F2, 4; I am aduised, to F3.  
*mornings*] F2, 3; Mornings  
F4. *Enter Musicians*] F2, 3;  
Enter Musicians F4.  
14. *her*] here F2, 3, 4. *fingering*  
F2, 3; Fingering F4.

gering, fo : wee'l try with tongue too : if none will do, let [p. 377,  
her remaine : but Ile neuer giue o're. Firft, a very excel- COL. 1]  
lent good conceyted thing; after a wonderful fweet aire,  
with admirable rich words to it, and then let her confi-  
der.

## SONG.

*Hearke, hearke, the Larke at Heauens gate, fing s,* 20  
*and Phœbus gins arife,*  
*His Steeds to water at thofe Springs*  
*on chalic'd Flowres that lyes :*  
*And winking Mary-buds begin to ope their Golden eyes* 24  
*With euery thing that pretty is, my Lady fweet arife :*  
*Arife, arife.*

So, get you gone : if this pen trate, I will confider your  
Muficke the better : if it do not, it is a voyce in her eares 28  
which Horfe-haires, and Calues-guts, nor the voyce of  
vnpaued Eunuch to boot, can neuer amed.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene.*

2 Heere comes the King.

*Clot.* I am glad I was vp fo late, for that's the reafon 32  
I was vp fo earely : he cannot choofe but take this Ser-  
uice I haue done, fatherly. Good morrow to your Ma-  
iefty, and to my gracious Mother.

*Cym.* Attend you here the doore of our ftern daughter 36  
Will fhe not forth ?

15. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *do*] F3,  
4; *doe* F2.  
16. *her*] here F2, 3, 4. *remaine*]  
F2; remain F3, 4. *Ile*] F2;  
I'll F3; I'll F4.  
17. *conceyted*] conceited F2, 3, 4.  
*wonderful*] F4; wonderful F2,  
3. *aire*] F3, 3; air F4.  
SONG] Song F2, 3, 4.  
20. *Hearke, hearke,*] F2; Hark,  
hark, F3, 4. *Larke*] F2, Lark  
F3, 4.  
21. *gins*] F2; 'gins F3, 4.

23. *Flowres*] Flowers F2, 3, 4.  
*eyes*] lies F2, 3, 4.  
24. *Mary-buds*] F2, 3; Mary buds  
F4. *eyes*] F2, 3; Eyes F4.  
27. *pen trate*] [e dropped out]  
penetrate F2, 3, 4.  
28. *Musicke*] F2; Musick F3, 4.  
*voyce*] F2; voice F3, 4. *cars*]  
F2; cars F3; Ears F4.  
29. *Horse-haires*] F2; Horse-hairs  
F3, 4. *voyce*] F2; voice F3, 4.  
30. *vnpaued*] vnpaued F2, 3, 4.  
*amed*] amend F2, 3, 4.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene*  
Enter Cymbeline, and Queene  
F2; Enter Queen and Cymbe-  
line F3, 4.  
31. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4.  
32. *that's*] F3, 4; that's F2.  
F2; Enter Queen and Cymbe-  
line F3, 4.  
33. *earely*] F2; carly F3, 4.  
34. *fatherly*] F2, 3; Fatherly F4.  
35. *to my*] F2; om. F3, 4.  
36. *her*] F2, 4; here F2. *doore*]  
F2; door F3, 4. *daughter Will*]  
F2; daughter. Will F3; Daugh-  
ter. Will F4.

[P. 377,  
COL. 1] *Clot.* I haue assay'd her with Mufickes, but the vouch-  
safes no notice.

40 *Cym.* The Exile of her Minion is too new,  
She hath not yet forgot him, some more time  
Must weare the print of his remembrance on't,  
And then she's yours.

44 *Qu.* You are most bound to'th'King,  
Who let's go by no vantages, that may  
Preferre you to his daughter : Frame your selfe  
To orderly folicity, and be friended

48 With aptnesse of the season : make denials  
Encrease your Seruices : so seeme, as if  
You were inspir'd to do those duties which  
You tender to her : that you in all obey her,  
52 Saue when command to your difmission tends,  
And therein you are senselesse.

*Clot.* Senselesse? Not so.

*Mef.* So like you (Sir) Ambassadors from Rome;  
56 The one is Caius Lucius.

*Cym.* A worthy Fellow,  
Albeit he comes on angry purpose now;  
But that's no fault of his : we must receyue him  
60 According to the Honor of his Sender,  
And towards himselfe, his goodnesse fore-spent on vs  
We must extend our notice : Our deere Sonne,  
When you haue giuen good morning to your Mitris,  
64 Attend the Queene, and vs, we shall haue neede  
T'employ you towards this Romane.

38. *assay'd*] assail'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Mufickes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Musicks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
40-1. *new, she*] new. She F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
42. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub>; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*on't*] F<sub>4</sub>; on't F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
44. *Qu.*] F<sub>4</sub>; *Que.* F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *to'th'*  
*King*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'King F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *let's*] lets F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *so*] F<sub>3</sub>,  
4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.  
46. *Preferre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Prefer F<sub>4</sub>.  
*daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Frame*] F<sub>2</sub>; frame F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *selfe*]

F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
47. *solicity*] solicits F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
48. *aptnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; aptness F<sub>4</sub>.  
49. *Seruices*] Services F<sub>2</sub>; services  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
50. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
51-52. *her, saue*] her. Saue F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
53. *senselesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; senseless F<sub>4</sub>.  
54. *Senselesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Senseless F<sub>4</sub>.  
55. *Ambassadors*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Ambas-  
sadors F<sub>3</sub>. *from*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; fr  
from F<sub>2</sub>.

59. *receyue*] receive F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
60. *Honor*] honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*goodnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; goodness F<sub>4</sub>.  
62. *deere Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear Son F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
63. *good morning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Good  
Morning F<sub>4</sub>. *Mitris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Mistress F<sub>4</sub>.  
64. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*neede*] need F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
65. *Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Come our Queene.

*Exeunt.*[p. 377,  
COL. 1]*Clot.* If she be vp, Ile speake with her : if not

Let her lye still, and dreame : by your leane hoa,

I know her women are about her : what

If I do line one of their hands, 'tis Gold

[COL. 2]

Which buyes admittance ( oft it doth ) yea, and makes

*Diana's* Rangers false themselves, yeeld vp

72

Their Deere to'th'tand o'th'Stealer : and 'tis Gold

Which makes the True-man kill'd, and fanes the Theefe:

Nay, sometime hangs both Theefe, and True-man : what

Can it not do, and vndoo? I will make

76

One of her women Lawyer to me, for

I yet not vnderstand the case my selfe.

By your leane.

*Knockes.**Enter a Lady.**La.* Who's there that knockes?

80

*Clot.* A Gentleman.*La.* No more.*Clot.* Yes, and a Gentlewoman's Sonne.*La.* That's more

84

Then some whose Taylors are as deere as yours,

Can iustly boast of : what's your Lordships pleasure?

*Clot.* Your Ladies person, is the ready?*La.* I, to keepe her Chamber.

88

*Clot.* There is Gold for you,

Sell me your good report.

*La.* How, my good name? or to report of you

What I shall thinke is good. The Princeesse.

92

66. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.67. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.*speake*] F2; speak F3, 4. *not**Let*] not; Let F2, 3; not, Let F4.68. *dreame*] F2; dream F3, 4.*hoa*] F2; ho F3, 4.69. *women*] F2, 3; Women F4.70. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *hands*, 'tis]71. *buyes*] F2, 3; buys F4. *yea*,*and*] yea and F2, 3, 4.72. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.73. *Deere*] F2; Deer F3, 4. *o'th'**Stealer*] F4; o'th Stealer F2, 3.'tis *Gold*] tis gold F2; 'tis gold

F3, 4.

74, 75. *Theefe*] F2; Thief F3, 4.*undoo*] F2; undo F3, 4.77. *women*] F2, 3; Women F4.78. *ae*] self F3, 4.79. *Knockes*] F2; Knocks F3,

4.

80. *knockes*] F2; knocks F3, 4.80, 82, 84, 88, 91. *La.*] Lad. F2,

3; Lady F4.

83. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.84. *That's*] F3, 4; That's F2.85. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *deere*]

F2; deer F3; dear F4.

86. *what's*] F3, 4; what's F2.87. *pleasure*] pleasure? F2, 3, 4.88. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.89. *Gold*] gold F2, 3, 4.91. *How, my*] F4; How my F2,

3.

92. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.*Princeesse*] F2, 3; Princess F4.

[p. 377,  
col. 2]

Enter Imogen.

Clot. Good morrow faireft, Sifter your fweet hand.

Imo. Good morrow Sir, you lay out too much paines

For purchafing but trouble : the thanks I giue,

96 Is telling you that I am poore of thanks,

And fcarfe can fpare them.

Clot. Still I fweare I loue you.

Imo. If you but faid fo, 'twere as deepe with me :

100 If you fweare ffill, your recompence is ffill

That I regard it not.

Clot. This is no anfwer.

Imo. But that you fhall not fay, I yeeld being filent,

104 I would not fpeake. I pray you fpare me, 'faith

I fhall vnfold equall difcourtefie

To your beft kindueffe : one of your great knowing

Should learne (being taught) forbearance.

108 Clot. To leaue you in your madneffe, 'twere my fin,

I will not.

Imo. Fooles are not mad Folkes.

Clot. Do you call me Foole ?

112 Imo. As I am mad I do :

If you'l be patient, Ile no more be mad,

That cures vs both. I am much forry (Sir)<sup>1</sup>

You put me to forget a Ladies manners

116 By being fo verball : and learne now, for all,

That I which know my heart, do heere pronounce

By th'very truth of it, I care not for you,

94. *morrow Sir, you*] F2; morrow, sir, you F3; morrow, Sir, you F4. *paines*] F2; pains F3, 4.  
95, 96. *thanks*] F2; thanks F3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor F3, 4.  
97. *scarce*] F2; scarce F3, 4.  
98. *swore*] F2; swear F3, 4.  
99. *If you but*] F2; If you'd but F3, 4. *'twere*] F3, 4; *twere* F2. *deepe*] F2; deep F3, 4.  
100. *swore*] F2; swcar F3, 4.

103. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.  
104. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4. *faith*] faith F2, 3; Faith F4.  
105. *equall*] F2, 3; equal F4.  
106. *kindnesse*] kindnesse F2, 3; kindness F4.  
107. *learne*] F2; learn F3, 4.  
108. *madnesse*] F2, 3; madness F4. *'twere*] F3, 4; *twere* F2. *sin*] sinne F2, 3, 4.  
110. *Fooles*] F2; Fools F3, 4. *Folkes*] folkes F2; folks F3;

Folks F4.  
111. *Do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *Fool*] foole F2; fool F3; Fool F4.  
112. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
113. *you'll*] you'll F2, 3, 4. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; I'll F4. *mad, That*] F3, 4; mad, that F2.  
116. *verball*] F2; verbal F3, 4. *learne*] F2; learn F3, 4.  
117. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

And am fo neere the lacke of Charitie  
To accufe my selfe, I hate you : which I had rather  
You felt, then make't my boaft.

[p. 377,  
COL. 2]

*Clot.* You finne against  
Obedience, which you owe your Father, for  
The Contract you pretend with that base Wretch,  
One, bred of Almes, and foster'd with cold dishes,  
With scraps o'th'Court : It is no Contract, none ;  
And though it be allowed in meaner parties  
(Yet who then he more meane) to knit their foules  
(On whom there is no more dependancie  
But Brats and Begger) in selfe-figur'd knot,  
Yet you are curb'd from that enlargement, by  
The confequence o'th'Crowne, and must not foyle  
The precious note of it ; with a base Slaue,  
A Hilding for a Liuorie, a Squires Cloth,  
A Pantler ; not so eminent.

124

128

[p. 378,  
COL. 1]

*Imo.* Prophane Fellow :  
Wert thou the Sonne of *Iupiter*, and no more,  
But what thou art besides : thou wer't too base,  
To be his Groomme : thou wer't dignified enough  
Euen to the point of *Enuie*. If 'twere made  
Comparatiue for your Vertues, to be fill'd  
The vnder Hangman of his Kingdome; and hated  
For being prefer'd so well.

136

140

*Clot.* The South-Fog rot him.

144

*Imo.* He neuer can meete more mischance, then come  
To be but nam'd of thee. His mean't Garment

119. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Charitie*  
Charity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
120. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
121. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
122. *sinne*] F<sub>2</sub>; sin F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
123. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
125. *Almes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Alms F<sub>4</sub>.  
*dishes, With*] dishes With F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; Dishes With F<sub>4</sub>.  
126. *o'th'Court*] o'th'Court F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
128. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *meane*]

F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *soules*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
souls F<sub>3</sub>; Souls F<sub>4</sub>.  
129. *dependancie*] dependency  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
130. *selfe-figur'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; self  
figur'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
132. *o'th'Crowne*] o'th'Crowne F<sub>2</sub>;  
o'th'Crowne F<sub>3</sub>; o'th Crown F<sub>4</sub>.  
*not, foyle*] not foyle F<sub>2</sub>, 3; not  
foil F<sub>4</sub>.  
134. *Liurie*] Livory F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
135. *A. Pantler*] A Pantler F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

137. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Iu-*  
*piter*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jupiter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
139. *Groomme*] F<sub>2</sub>; Groom F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140. *Enuie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Envy, if F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*twere*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twere F<sub>2</sub>.  
142. *Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; king-  
dom F<sub>4</sub>.  
144. *South-Fog*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; South  
Fog F<sub>4</sub>.  
145. *meete*] F<sub>2</sub>; meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then*  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
146. *mean't*] meanest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 378, That euer hath but clipt his body; is dearer  
COL. 1] In my respect, then all the Heires about thee,  
Were they all made such men : How now *Pisanio*?

*Enter Pisanio,*

*Clot.* His Garments? Now the diuell.

*Imo.* To *Dorothy* my woman hee thee presently.

152 *Clot.* His Garment?

*Imo.* I am frighted with a Foole,

Frighted, and angered worfe : Go bid my woman

Search for a Jewell, that too casnally

156 Hath left mine Arme : it was thy Maisters. Shrew me

If I would loofe it for a Reueneu,

Of any Kings in Europe. I do think,

I faw't this morning : Confident I am.

160 Last night 'twas on mine Arme; I kifs'd it,

I hope it be not gone, to tell my Lord

That I kisse aught but he.

*Pis.* 'Twill not be lost.

164 *Imo.* I hope so : go and searck.

*Clot.* You haue abus'd me :

His meanest Garment?

*Imo.* I, I said so Sir,

168 If you will make't an Action, call witnesse to't.

*Clot.* I will enforme your Father.

*Imo.* Your Mother too :

She's my good Lady; and will concieue, I hope

172 But the worst of me. So I leaue your Sir,

147. *body; is*] body, is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

148. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

149. *haire*] haire F<sub>2</sub>; hairs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

149. *now Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; now,

*Pisanio* F<sub>4</sub>.

150. *Garments*] Garment F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*diuell*] diuell F<sub>2</sub>; devill F<sub>3</sub>;

*Devil* F<sub>4</sub>.

151. *Dorothy my woman his*]

*Dorothy my woman hye* F<sub>2</sub>, 3;

*Dorothy, my Woman, hye* F<sub>4</sub>.

*hee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; the F<sub>3</sub>.

153. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>; fool F<sub>3</sub>; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.

154. *Go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Goe F<sub>2</sub>.

155. *Jewell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jewell F<sub>3</sub>; Jew-

*el* F<sub>4</sub>.

156. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm F<sub>4</sub>.

157. *lose*] lose F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Re-*

*ueneu*] Reueneu F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Re-

*venue* F<sub>4</sub>.

158. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *think*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thinke F<sub>2</sub>.

159. *morning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Morning

F<sub>4</sub>. *I am*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I am, F<sub>4</sub>.

160. *twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twas F<sub>2</sub>.

*mine*] F<sub>2</sub>; my F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Arme*; I]

*Arme* : I F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm : I F<sub>4</sub>.

162. *kiss*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; kiss F<sub>4</sub>. *ought*]

F<sub>2</sub>; ought F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *he*] him F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

163. *Pis*] Pisa F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'Twill*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Twill F<sub>2</sub>.

164. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.

167. *so*] F<sub>2</sub>; so, sir F<sub>3</sub>; so, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.

168. *witnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; witness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

169. *enforme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; enform F<sub>4</sub>.

171. *She*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Shes F<sub>2</sub>. *con-*

*cieue*] conceive F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

172. *your Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; you, sir F<sub>3</sub>;

you Sir F<sub>4</sub>.

To'th'worft of difcontent.

*Exit.*

[p. 37<sup>8</sup>,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Ile bereueng'd :

His mean't Garment? Well.

*Exit.*

175

*Scena Quarta.*

*Enter Pofihum us, and Philario*

*Poff.* Feare it not Sir : I would I were fo fure  
To winne the King, as I am bold, her Honour  
Will remaine her's.

*Phil.* What meanes do you make to him ?

4

*Poff.* Not any : but abide the change of Time,  
Quake in the prefent winters ftate, and with  
That warmer dayes would come : In thefe fear'd hope  
I barely gratifie your loue; they fayling,

8

*Phil.* Your very goodneffe, and your company,

Ore-payes all I can do. By this your King,

Hath heard of Great *Auguftus* : *Caius Lucius*,

12

Will do's Commiffion throughly. And I think

Hee'le grant the Tribute : fend th'Arreages,

[COL. 2]

Or looke vpon our Romaines, whofe remembrance

Is yet freth in their griefe.

16

*Poff.* I do beleene

(Statif though I am none, nor like to be )

173. *To'th'worft*] F<sub>2</sub>; To'th'worst  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

174. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>; Ill F<sub>4</sub>. *be-  
reueng'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; bereueng'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

175. *mean't*] meanst F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Scena Quarta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena  
Quarta* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. *not Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; not, sir F<sub>3</sub>; not,  
Sir F<sub>4</sub>.

2. *winne*] F<sub>2</sub>; win F<sub>3</sub>. *Honour*]  
honour F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Honour F<sub>4</sub>.

3. *remaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; remain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*her's*] hers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

4. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

6. *winters state*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Winters  
state F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *fear'd hope*] fear'd hopes F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.

8. *gratifie your*] F<sub>2</sub>; gratify your  
F<sub>3</sub>; gratify your F<sub>4</sub>. *fayling*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; failing F<sub>4</sub>.

9. *die*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; dye F<sub>2</sub>. *debtor*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Debtor F<sub>4</sub>.

10. *goodnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; goodness F<sub>4</sub>.  
*company*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Company F<sub>4</sub>.

11. *Ore-payes*] Ore payes F<sub>2</sub>;  
O're payes F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
doe F<sub>2</sub>.

13. *thinke*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thinke F<sub>2</sub>.

14. *Hee'le*] F<sub>2</sub>; He'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ar-  
rerages*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arreages F<sub>4</sub>.

15. *Romaines*] Romanes F<sub>2</sub>; Ro-  
manes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

16. *griefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.



- [p. 378  
col. 2] That this will proue a Warre; and you shall heare  
The Legion now in Gallia, fooner landed  
In our not-fearing-Britaine, then haue tydings  
Of any penny Tribute paid. Our Countrymen  
Are men more order'd, then when *Iulius Cæsar*  
24 Smil'd at their lacke of skill, but found their courage  
Worthy his frowning at. Their discipline,  
(Now wing-led with their courages) will make knowne  
To their Approuers, they are People, such  
28 That mend vpon the world. *Enter Iachimo.*  
*Phi.* See *Iachimo.*  
*Poff.* The swiftest Harts, haue posted you by land;  
And Windes of all the Corners kifs'd your Sailes,  
32 To make your vessell nimble.  
*Phil.* Welcome Sir.  
*Poff.* I hope the briefenesse of your answere, made  
The speedinesse of your returne.  
36 *Iachi.* Your Lady,  
Is one of the fayrest that I haue look'd vpon  
*Poff.* And therewithall the best, or let her beauty  
Looke thorough a Casement to allure false hearts,  
40 And be false with them.  
*Iachi.* Heere are Letters for you.  
*Poff.* Their tenure good I trust.  
*Iach.* 'Tis very like.  
44 *Poff.* Was *Caius Lucius* in the Britaine Court,  
When you were there ?

19. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 21. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *tyd-*  
*ings*] F<sub>2</sub>; tidings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 22. *Countrymen*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Countri-  
 men F<sub>3</sub>.  
 23. *orderd, then*] order'd then F<sub>2</sub>,  
 3; order'd than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 24. *lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 25. *discipline*] F<sub>2</sub>; discipline [*i*  
 dropped out] F<sub>3</sub> (some copies);  
 Discipline F<sub>4</sub>.

26. *wing-led*] mingled F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4.  
*knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 28. *world*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; World F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Iachimo*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Iachimo F<sub>4</sub>.  
 29. *Phi.*] Phil. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4.  
 30. *Harts, haue*] harts, haue 1 2;  
 hearts, haue F<sub>3</sub>; hearts haue F<sub>4</sub>.  
 31. *Windes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Winds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Sailes, To*] Sailes. To F<sub>2</sub>; Sailes.  
 To F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 32. *vessell*] F<sub>2</sub>; vessel F<sub>3</sub>;  
 Vessel F<sub>4</sub>.  
 33. *Welcome Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Welcome,

Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 34. *briefenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; briefness,  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *answere*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4.  
 35. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 36, 41. *Iachi.*] Iach. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Iach. F<sub>4</sub>.  
 37. *Jayrest*] feyrest F<sub>2</sub>; fairest F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 38. *therewithall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; there-  
 withall F<sub>4</sub>.  
 39. *Looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 41. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 43. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
 44. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Iach.* He was expected then,  
But not approach'd. [p. 378,  
COL. 2]

*Post.* All is well yet,  
Sparkles this Stone as it was wont, or is't not  
Too dull for your good wearing?

*Iach.* If I haue loft it,  
I should haue loft the worth of it in Gold, 52  
Ile make a iourney twice as farre, t'enioy  
A second night of such sweet shortnesse, which  
Was mine in Britaine, for the Ring is wonne.

*Post.* The Stones too hard to come by. 56

*Iach.* Not a whit,  
Your Lady being so easy.

*Post.* Make note Sir  
Your losse, your Sport: I hope you know that we 60  
Must not continue Friends.

*Iach.* Good Sir, we must  
If you keepe Couenant: had I not brought  
The knowledge of your Mistris home, I grant 64

We were to question farther; but I now  
Professe my selfe the winner of her Honor,  
Together with your Ring; and not the wronger  
Of her, or you hauing proceeded but 68

By both your willes.  
*Post.* If you can mak't apparant  
That you haue tasted her in Bed; my hand,  
And Ring is yours. If not, the foule opinion 72  
You had of her pure Honour; gaines, or looses,

53. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Ile* F<sub>3</sub>; *I'll* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*iourney*] *journey* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Jour-*  
*ney* F<sub>4</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; *far* F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
54. *shortnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *shortness*  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
55. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Britain* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*wonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *won* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *easy*] *easie* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
59. *note Sir Your*] *not* Sir, *Your*  
F<sub>2</sub>; *not, sir, Your* F<sub>3</sub>; *not, Sir,*

*Your* F<sub>4</sub>.  
60. *losse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *loss* F<sub>4</sub>.  
61. *Friends*] F<sub>4</sub>; *friends* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
62. *Sir*] F<sub>4</sub>; *sir* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
63. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *keep* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Mistriss* F<sub>4</sub>.  
66. *Professe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Profess* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *self* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Honor*]  
*honour* F<sub>2</sub>; *honour* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
68. *you hauing*] *you, having* F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.

69. *willess, Post*] *willess, Post* F<sub>2</sub>;  
*wills, Post* F<sub>3</sub>; *wills, Post* F<sub>4</sub>.  
70. *apparan*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *apparent* F<sub>4</sub>.  
71. *you*] *you* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
72. *not, the*] F<sub>2</sub>; *not the* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; *foul* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; *poor* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hon-*  
*our; gaines*] *honour; gaines* F<sub>2</sub>;  
*honour; gains* F<sub>3</sub>; *honour, gains*  
F<sub>4</sub>. *looses, Your*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *loses*  
*Your* F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 378, Your Sword, or mine, or Masterlesse leaue both  
COL. 2.] To who shall finde them.

*Iach.* Sir, my Circumstances

Being so nere the Truth, as I will make them,

78 Must first induce you to beleue; whose strength  
I will confirm me with oath, which I doubt not

[p. 389, You'll giue me leaue to spare, when you shall finde  
COL. 1.] You neede it not.

*Post.* Proceed.

*Iach.* First, her Bed-chamber

84 (Where I confessed I slept not, but professed  
Had that was well worth watching) it was hang'd  
With Tapistry of Silke, and Siluer, the Story  
Proud *Cleopatra*, when she met her Roman,

88 And *Sidnus* swell'd about the Bankes, or for  
The press of Boates, or Pride. A peece of Worke  
So brauely done, so rich, that it did striue  
In Workmanship, and Value, which I wonder'd

92 Could be so rarely, and exactly wrought  
Since the true life on't was ——

*Post.* This is true :

And this you might haue heard of heere, by me,

96 Or by some other.

*Iach.* More particulars

Must iustifie my knowledge.

*Post.* So they must,

100 Or doe your Honour iniury.

*Iach.* The Chimney

74. *Sword, or*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sword or F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *Masterlesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Master-  
less F<sub>4</sub>.

75. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

77. *nere*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; near F<sub>4</sub>. *Truth*]

truth F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

78. *beleue*: *whose*] beleue:

whose F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

79. *confirm*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; confirm F<sub>4</sub>.

*oath*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Oath F<sub>4</sub>.

80. *You'll You'll*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *finde*]

F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

81. *neede*] F<sub>2</sub>; need F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

83. *Bed-chamber*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Bed

chamber F<sub>4</sub>.

84. *confesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; confess F<sub>4</sub>.

*professe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; profess F<sub>4</sub>.

86. *Silke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Silk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

88. *Sidnus*] *Cidnus* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Bankes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Banks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

89. *presse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; press F<sub>4</sub>. *Boates*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Boats F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Pride. A*]

Pride: A F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *peece*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
piece F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Worke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Work  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

91. *Workmanship*] F<sub>2</sub>; Work-

manship F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

95. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

98. *iustifie*] justifie F<sub>2</sub>, 3; justify F<sub>4</sub>.

*knowledge. Post*] F<sub>2</sub>; know-

ledge Post F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

100. *doe*] F<sub>2</sub>; do F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Honour*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Honor F<sub>3</sub>.

Is South the Chamber, and the Chimney-peece  
Chaffe *Dian*, bathing : neuer faw I figures [p. 389,  
COL. 1]

So likely to report themſelues ; the Cutter  
Was as another Nature dumbe, out-went her,  
Motion, and Breath left out.

*Post.* This is a thing

Which you might from Relation likewife reape,  
Being, as it is, much ſpoke of. 108

*Iach.* The Roofe o'th'Chamber,

With golden Cherubins is fretted. Her Andirons  
(I had forgot them) were two winking Cupids 112  
Of Siluer, each on one foote ſtanding, nicely  
Depending on their Brands.

*Post.* This is her Honor :

Let it be granted you haue ſeene all this (and praife 116  
Be giuen to your remembrance) the deſcription  
Of what is in her Chamber, nothing faues  
The wager you haue laid.

*Iach.* Then if you can 120

Be pale, I begge but leaue to ayre this Iewell : See,  
And now 'tis vp againe : it muſt be married  
To that your Diamond, Ile keepe them.

*Post.* Ioue—— 124

Once more let me behold it : Is it that  
Which I left with her ?

*Iach.* Sir (I thanke her) that

She ſtrip't it from her Arme : I ſee her yet : 128  
Her pretty Actiõ, did out-fell her guiſt,  
And yet enrich'd it too : ſhe gaue it me,

102. *Chimney-peece*] F2; Chimney-piece F3, 4.

103. *Chaste*] F2; Chast F3, 4.

105. *dumbe*] F2; dumb F3, 4.

108. *reape*] F2; read F3, 4.

110. *Rooſe*] F2, 3; Roof F4.

113. *foote*] F2; foot F3, 4.

115. *Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.

116. *ſcene*] F2; ſcen F3, 4.

119. *wager*] F2, 3; Wager F4.

121. *begge*] F2; beg F3, 4. *ayre*]

F2; aire F3; air F4. *Iewell*]

F2; Jewel F3, 4.

122. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *againe*]

F2; again F3, 4.

123. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; I'll F4.

124. *Ioue*] Ioue F2; Iove F3, 4.

127. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.

128. *Arme*] F2, 3; Arm F4.

128. *yet*] *Her*] yet Her F2, 3, 4.

129. *guiſt*] F2; gift F3, 4.

[p. 389, And said, she priz'd it once.

COL. 1] *Posl.* May be, she pluck'd it off

To fend it me.

*Iach.* She writes fo to you ? doth flee ?

*Posl.* O no, no, no, 'tis true. Heere, take this too,

136 It is a Basiliske vnto mine eye,

Killes me to looke on't : Let there be no Honor,

Where there is Beauty : Truth, where femblance : Loue,

Where there's another man. The Vowes of Women,

140 Of no more bondage be, to where they are made,

Then they are to their Vertues, which is nothing :

O, about measure false.

*Phil.* Haue patience Sir,

144 And take your Ring againe, 'tis not yet wonne :

It may be probable she lost it : or

[COL. 2] Who knows if one her women, being corrupted

Hath stolne it from her.

148 *Posl.* Very true,

And so I hope he came by't : backe my Ring,

Render to me some corporall signe about her

More euident then this : for this was stolne.

152 *Iach.* By Iupiter, I had it from her Arme.

*Posl.* Hearke you, he sweares : by Iupiter he sweares.

'Tis true, nay keepe the Ring ; 'tis true : I am sure

She would not loofe it : her Attendants are

156 All sworne, and honourable · they induc'd to steale it ?

And by a Stranger ? No, he hath enjoy'd her,

131. *said, she*] F2; said she F3, 4.

134. *shee*] she F2, 3, 4.

135. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *Heere,*

*take*] F2; Here take F3, 4.

136. *Basiliske*] F2; Basilisk F

3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4.

137. *Killes*] F2; Kills F3, 4.

*looke*] F2; look F3, 4. *Honor*]

F2; Honour F3, 4.

138. *Beauty*] beauty F2, 3, 4.

139. *there's*] F3, 4; there's F2.

*Vowes*] F2; vows F3, 4.

141. *nothing*] F3, 4; nothing F2.

a—F1.

4

143. *patience Sir*] F2; patience,

sir F3; patience, Sir F4.

144. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.

*'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *wonne; It*

wonne; It F2, 3, 4.

146. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.

*if one her women,*] if one of her

women F2, 3; if one of her

Women F4. *corrupted Hath*]

F2, 3; corrupted, Hath F4.

147. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4.

149. *backe*] F2; back F3, 4.

150. *corporall*] F2; corporal F3;

corporal F4. *signe*] F2, 3;

sign F4.

151. *was stolne*] wat stole F2; was

stole F3, 4.

152. *Arme*] F2, 3; Arm F4.

153. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3, 4.

*swares*] F2; swears F3, 4.

154. *'Tis*] Tis F2. *keepe*] F2;

keepe F3, 4. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.

155. *would*] F2; should F3, 4.

156. *sworne*] F2; sworn F3, 4.

*honourable*] F4; honorable F2,

3. *steale*] F2; steal F3, 4.

The Cognifance of her incontinencie  
Is this : the hath bought the name of Whore, thus dearly  
There, take thy hyre, and all the Fiends of Hell  
Diuide themfelues betweene you.

[p. 389,  
COL. 2]

*Phil.* Sir, be patient :

This is not ftrong enough to be beleeu'd  
Of one perfwaded well of.

164

*Post.* Neuer talke on't :

She hath bin colted by him.

*Iach.* If you feeke

For further fatisfying, vnder her Breaft  
(Worthy her preffing) lyes a Mole, right proud  
Of that moft delicate Lodging. By my life  
I kift it, and it gaue me prefent hunger

168

To feede againe, though full. You do remember  
This ftaine vpon her?

172

*Post.* I, and it doth confirme

Another ftaine, as bigge as Hell can hold,  
Were there no more but it.

176

*Iach.* Will you heare more ?

*Post.* Spare your Arethmaticke,

Neuer count the Turnes : Once, and a Million.

*Iach.* Ile be fworne.

180

*Post.* No fwearing :

If you will fwear you haue not done't, you lye,

And I will kill thee, if thou do'ft deny

Thou'ft made me Cuckold.

184

*Iach.* Ile deny nothing.

158. *incontinencie*] incontinency  
F2, 3, 4.  
159-60. *deerly There*] deerly  
There F2; dearly. There F3, 4.  
160. *hyre*] F2, 3; hire F4. *Fiends  
of Hell*] F4; hends of hell F2, 3.  
161. *betweene*] F2; between F3, 4.  
163. *beleu'd*] beleu'd F2; be-  
lieu'd F3, 4.  
165. *talke*] F2; talk F3, 4.  
166. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4.  
167. *seeke*] F2; seck F3, 4.

168. *satisfying, vnder*] satisfying;  
under F2, 3, 4.  
169. *lyes*] F2; Lies F3, 4.  
172. *feede*] F2; feed F3, 4. *againe*]  
F2; again F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4;  
doe F2.  
173. *staine*] F2; stain F3, 4.  
174. *confirme*] F2; confirm F3,  
4.  
175. *staine*] F2; stain F3, 4.  
*bigge*] F2; big F3, 4.  
177. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.

178. *Arithmaticke*] Arithmetick  
F2; Arithmetick F3, 4.  
179. *Turnes*] F2; Turns F3, 4.  
180. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; Ill F4.  
*sworne*] F2; sworn F3, 4.  
182. *swear*] F2; swear F3, 4.  
*done't*] F2; don't F3, 4. *lye*] F  
2; lie F3, 4.  
183. *thee, if*] thee if F2, 3, 4.  
*do't*] F3, 4; dost F2.  
185. *Ile*] F2, Ile F3; I l F4.

[p. 389, *Post.* O that I had her heere, to teare her Limb-meale :

COL. 2] I will go there and doo't, i'th'Court, before

188 Her Father. Ile do something. *Exit.*

*Phil.* Quite besides

The government of Patience. You haue wonne :

Let's follow him, and peruert the present wrath

192 He hath against himselfe.

*Iach.* With all my heart. *Exeunt.*

*Enter Posthumus.*

*Post.* Is there no way for Men to be, but Women

Must be halfe-workers? We are all Bastards,

196 And that most venerable man, which I

Did call my Father, was, I know not where

When I was stamp't. Some Coyner with his Tooles

Made me a counterfeit : yet my Mother seem'd

200 The *Dian* of that time : fo doth my Wife

The Non-pareill of this. Oh Vengeance, Vengeance!

Me of my lawfull pleasure she restrain'd,

And pray'd me off forbearance : did i t with

204 A pudencie fo Rosie, the sweet view on't

Might well haue warm'd olde Saturne ;

That I thought her

As Chaffe, as vn-Sunn'd Snow. Oh, all the Diuels!

208 This yellow *Iachimo* in an houre, was't not?

[p. 380, Or lesse; at first? Perchance he spoke not, but

COL. 1] Like a full Acorn'd Boare, a I armen on,

186. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *teare*] F<sub>2</sub>; tear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Limb-meale*: I Limb-meale; I F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Limb-meal; I F<sub>4</sub>.

187. 20] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>. *doo't*, *i'th Court*] *doo't*, *i'th Court* F<sub>2</sub>; do't *i'th Court* F<sub>3</sub>; do't *i'th* Court F<sub>4</sub>.

188. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

189-90. *besides* *The*] besides. *The* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

190. *government*] government F<sub>2</sub>;

*Government* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; won F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

191. *Let's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Lets F<sub>2</sub>.

192. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

195. *halfe-workers*] F<sub>2</sub>; half-workers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

197. *did call*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; dih call F<sub>2</sub>.

*Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; fater F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

*where* *When*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; where, when F<sub>4</sub>.

198. *Tooles*] F<sub>2</sub>; Tools F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

201. *Non-pareill*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Non-pareill F<sub>4</sub>.

202. *lawfull*] F<sub>2</sub>; lawful F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

204. *puddency*] pudency F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

205. *olde*] old F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Saturne*;

*That*] F<sub>2</sub>; Saturn: *That* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

207. *Diuels*] diuels F<sub>2</sub>; devils F<sub>3</sub>;

3; Devils F<sub>4</sub>.

208. *Iachimo*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jachimo F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

209. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *he*

*spoke* not] F<sub>2</sub>; spoke not (he

*omitted*) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

210. *Boare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Boar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*I armen*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jarmen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Cry'de oh, and mounted ; found no oppofition  
 — But what he look'd for, fhould oppofe, and the  
 Should from encounter guard. Could I finde out  
 The Womans part in me, for there's no motion  
 That tends to vice in man, but I affirme  
 It is the Womans part : be it Lying, note it, 216  
 The womans : Flattering, hers ; Deceiuing, hers :  
 Luft, and ranke thoughts, hers, hers : Reuenges hers :  
 Ambitions, Couetings, change of Prides, Difdaine,  
 Nice-longing, Slanders, Mutability ; 220  
 All Faults that name, nay, that Hell knowes,  
 Why hers, in part, or all : but rather all For euen to Vice  
 They are not conftant, but are changing fill ;  
 One Vice, but of a minute old, for one 224  
 Not halfe fo old as that. Ile write againft them,  
 Detest them, curfe them : yet 'tis greater Skill  
 In a true Hate, to pray they haue their will :  
 The very Diuels cannot plague them better. *Exit.* 228

---

*Actus Tertius. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter in State, Cymbeline, Queene, Clotten, and Lords at  
 one doore, and at another, Caius, Lucius,  
 and Attendants.*

*Cym.* Now fay, what would *Augustus Cæfar* with vs ?

*Luc.* When *Iulius Cæfar* (whose remembrance yet  
 Liues in mens eyes, and will to Eares and Tongues

211. *Cry'de*] F2; Cry'd F3, 4.  
*mounted; found*] mounted,  
 found F2, 3, 4.  
 213. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4.  
 214. *there's*] F3, 4; theres F2.  
 215. *affirme*] F2; affirm F3, 4.  
 217. *womans*] F2, 3; Womans F4.  
*Flattering, hers;*] Flattering,  
 hers: F2, 3, 4. *Deceiuing*]

deceiving F2, 3, 4.  
 218. *youke*] F2; rank F3, 4.  
 219. *Disdaine*] F2; Disdaim F3, 4.  
 220. *Mutability; All*] Mutability:  
 All F2, 3, 4.  
 221. *Faults*] faults F2, 3, 4. *that  
 name*] that may be named F2,  
 3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
 222. *all For*] all. For F2, 3, 4.

225. *halfe*] F2; half F3, 4. *Ile*]  
 F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 226. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
 228. *Diuels*] Diuels F2; Devils  
 F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; Scena  
 Prima F2.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
 3. *Eares*] F2; Ears F3, 4.



[p. 380, Be Theame, and hearing euer) was in this Britain,  
COL. 1] And Conquer'd it, *Cassibulan* thine Vnkle  
(Famous in *Cæsars* prayfes, no whit lesse  
Then in his Feats deferring it) for him,  
8 And his Succession, granted Rome a Tribute,  
Yeerely three thousand pounds; which (by thee) lately  
Is left vntender'd.

*Qu.* And to kill the meruaile,

12 Shall be fo euer.

*Clot.* There be many *Cæsars*,

Ere such another *Iulius*: Britaine's a world

By it selfe, and we will nothing pay

16 For wearing our owne Nofes.

*Qu.* That opportunity

Which then they had to take from's, to refume

We haue againe. Remember Sir, my Liege,

20 The Kings your Ancestors, together with

The naturall brauery of your Isle, which stands

As Neptunes Parke, ribb'd, and pal'd in

With Oakes vnskaleable, and roaring Waters,

24 With Sands that will not beare your Enemies Boates,

But sucke them vp to'th' Top-maft. A kinde of Conquest

*Cæfar* made heere, but made not heere his bragge

Of Came, and Saw, and Ouer-came: with shame

28 (The first that euer touch'd him) he was carried

From off our Coaft, twice beaten: and his Shipping

4. *Theame*] F2; Theam F3, 4.  
*Britain*] F4; Britaine F2;  
Brittain F3.

5. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F2, 3;  
4. *Vnkle*] F2; Unkle F3;  
Uncle F4.

6. *Cæsars*] F2, 3; CÆsar's F4.  
*prayses*] F2; praises F3, 4.  
*lesse*] F2, 3; less F4.

7. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
8. *Succession*] F2; succession F3, 4.

9. *Yeerely*] F2; yearly F3, 4.  
11. *Qu.*] Que F2, 3, 4. *meruaile*] mervail F2; mervail F3; marvail F4.

14. *Iulius*] F2; Julius F3, 4.  
*Britaine's*] F2; Britain's F3, 4.

15. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
16. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

17. *Qu.*] Quee F2; Queen F3, 4.  
19. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.

20. *Remember Sir, my*] F2; Remember, Sir, my F4.

21. *naturall*] Naturall F2; Natural F3, 4.

22. *Neptunes*] F2, 3; Neptune's F4. *Parke*] F2; Park F3, 4.

23. *Oakes*] F2; Oaks F3, 4.  
24. *Sands*] F2, 3; Sand F4.

*beare*] F2; bear F3, 4. *Enemies*] F2, 3; enemies F4.

24-5. *Boates, But*] Boates But F2; Boats But F3; Boats, But F4.

25. *sucke*] F2; suck F3, 4. *kinde*] kind F2, 3, 4.

26. *Cæsars*] F3, 4; Cæsars F2. *here*] F2; here F3, 4. *bragge*] F2; brag F3, 4.

27. *Ouer-came*] Overcame F3, 4; Overcome F2.

29. *beaten*] and] beaten: and F2; beaten; and F3, 4. *Shipping*] F2; shipping F3, 4.

(Poore ignorant Baubles) on our terrible Seas  
 Like Egge-shels mou'd vpon their Surges, crack'd  
 As easly 'gainst our Rockes. For ioy whereof,  
 The fam'd *Cassibulan*, who was once at point  
 (Oh giglet Fortune) to mafter *Cæsars* Sword,  
 Made *Luds-Towne* with reioycing-Fires bright,  
 And Britaines frut with Courage.

[p. 380,  
col. 1]

32

[col. 2]

*Clot.* Come, there's no more Tribute to be paid : our  
 Kingdome is stronger then it was at that time : and (as I  
 said) there is no mo such *Cæsars*, other of them may haue  
 crook'd Noses, but to owe such fraite Armes, none.

40

*Cym.* Son, let your Mother end.

*Clot.* We haue yet many among vs, can gripe as hard  
 as *Cassibulan*, I doe not say I am one : but I haue a hand.  
 Why Tribute? Why should we pay Tribute? If *Cæsar* 44  
 can hide the Sun from vs with a Blanket, or put the Moon  
 in his pocket, we will pay him Tribute for light: else Sir,  
 no more Tribute, pray you now.

*Cym.* You must know,

48

Till the iniurious Romans, did extort  
 This Tribute from vs, we were free. *Cæsars* Ambition,  
 Which swell'd so much, that it did almost stretch  
 The sides o'th'World, against all colour heere,  
 Did put the yoake vpon's; which to shake off  
 Becomes a warlike people, whom we reckon  
 Our felues to be, we do. Say then to *Cæsar*,  
 Our Ancestor was that *Mulmutius*, which  
 Ordain'd our Lawes, whose vfe the Sword of *Cæsar*

52

56

30. *Poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 31. *Egge-shels mou'd*] Egge-shells, mou'd F<sub>2</sub>; Egge-shells, mou'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Surges, crack'd*] Surges crack'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 32. *'gainst*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; gainst F<sub>2</sub>.  
 33. *Rockes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rocks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 33. *Cassibulan*] Cassibulan F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 35. *Luds-Towne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lud's-Town F<sub>3</sub>; Lud's-Town F<sub>4</sub>.  
 36. *Britaines*] Britaines F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *there's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; theres F<sub>2</sub>; paid: our] paid: our F<sub>2</sub>; paid. Our F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 38. *Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Kingdome F<sub>4</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 39. *mo*] more F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 40. *strait*] F<sub>2</sub>; strait F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 41. *Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Arms F<sub>4</sub>.  
 43. *Cassibulan*] Cassibulan F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *doe*] F<sub>2</sub>; do F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 45. *Moon*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Moone F<sub>2</sub>.  
 46. *else Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; else sir F<sub>3</sub>; else, Sir F<sub>4</sub>. *pocket, we*] F<sub>2</sub>; pocket:

we F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 49. *Romans, did*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Romans did F<sub>4</sub>.  
 50. *Cæsars*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Caesar's F<sub>4</sub>.  
 52. *World*] F<sub>2</sub>; world F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 53. *yoake*] F<sub>2</sub>; yoak F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Vpon's; which*] Upon's: which F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 55. *do*] doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 57. *Lawes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Laws F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Sword*] F<sub>2</sub>; sword F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 380, Hath too much mangled ; whose repayre, and franchise,  
 COL. 2] Shall (by the power we hold) be our good deed,  
 60 Tho Rome be therefore angry . *Mulmutius* made our lawes  
 Who was the first of Britaine, which did put  
 His browes within a golden Crowne, and call'd  
 Himselfe a King.
- 64 *Luc.* I am forry *Cymbeline*,  
 That I am to pronounce *Augustus Cæsar*  
 (*Cæsar*, that hath moe Kings his Seruants, then  
 Thy selfe Domesticke Officers) thine Enemy :
- 68 Receyue it from me then. Warre, and Confusion  
 In *Cæsars* name pronounce I 'gainst thee : Looke  
 For fury, not to be refistd. Thus deside,  
 I thanke thee for my selfe.
- 72 *Cym.* Thou art welcome *Caius*,  
 Thy *Cæsar* Knighted me ; my youth I spent  
 Much vnder him ; of him, I gather'd Honour,  
 Which he, to seeke of me againe, perforce,
- 76 Behooues me keepe at vtterance. I am perfect,  
 That the Pannonians and Dalmatians, for  
 Their Liberties are now in Armes : a President  
 Which not to reade, would shew the Britaines cold :
- 80 So *Cæsar* shall not finde them.

*Luc.* Let prooffe speake.

*Clot.* His Maiefty biddes you welcome. Make pa-  
 ftime with vs, a day, or two, or longer : if you seek vs af-

58. *mangled* ; *whose* mangled :  
 whose F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *repayre*] F<sub>2</sub> ;  
 repaire F<sub>1</sub> ; repair F<sub>4</sub>.  
 60. *lawes Who*] F<sub>2</sub> ; laws Who  
 F<sub>3</sub> ; laws, Who F<sub>4</sub>.  
 61. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 62. *browes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; brows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Crowne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Crown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 63. *Himselſe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Himself F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 64. *sorry Cymbeline*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; sorry,  
 Cymbeline F<sub>4</sub>.  
 65. *Augustus*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Augustus F<sub>2</sub>.  
 66. *moe*] more F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *then*] F  
 2, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>.

67. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Domes-  
 ticke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Domestick F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ;  
*Enemy* ; *Receyue*] Enemy ;  
 Receiue F<sub>2</sub> ; Enemy. Receive  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 68. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 69. *Cæsars*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Caesar's F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Looke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 70. *deside*] F<sub>2</sub> ; deſ'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 71. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 72. *welcome Caius*,] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; wel-  
 com, Caius F<sub>4</sub>.  
 74. *vnder him* ; *of*] under him :  
 of F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

75. *seeke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; seek F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *againe*]  
 F<sub>2</sub> ; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 76. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 78. *President*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Precedent  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 79. *reade*] F<sub>2</sub> ; read F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Brit-  
 taine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 80. *finde*] find F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 81. *prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; prooff F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub> ; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 82. *Maieſty*] Maieſty F<sub>2</sub> ; (Majesty)  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *biddes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; bids F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*welcome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; welcom F<sub>4</sub>.  
 83. *seek*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; seeke F<sub>2</sub>. *vs*, a]  
 us a F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

terwards in other tearmes, you shall finde vs in our Salt-<sup>[p. 380,</sup>  
water-Girdle : if you beate vs out of it, it is yours : if you <sup>COL. 2]</sup>  
fall in the aduerture, our Crowes shall fare the better for  
you : and there's an end.

*Luc.* So fir.

88

*Cym.* I know your Mafters pleafure, and he mine :  
All the Remaine, is welcome.

*Exeunt.*


---

*Scena Secunda.*

---

*Enter Pifanio reading of a Letter.*

*Pif.* How? of Adultery? Wherefore write you not  
What Monfters her accufe? *Leonatus* :

Oh Mafter, what a ftrange infection

Is falne into thy eare? What falfe Italian,

[p. 381,  
COL. 1]

(As poyfonous tongu'd, as handed) hath preuail'd  
On thy too ready hearing? Dilloyall? No.

She's punish'd for her Truth; and vndergoes

More Goddeffe-like, then Wife-like; fuch Atfauits  
As would take in fome Vertue. Oh my Mafter,

8

Thy mind to her, is now as lowe, as were

Thy Fortunes. How? That I fhould murder her,

Vpon the Loue, and Truth, and Vowes; which I

12

Haue made to thy command? I her? Her blood?

If it be fo, to do good feruice, neuer

Let me be counted feruiceable. How looke I,

That I fhould feeme to lacke humanity,

16

So much as this Fact comes to? Doo't: The Letter.

84. *tearines*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *terms* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; *find* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
85. *be ate*] F<sub>2</sub>; *beat* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
86. *Crowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Crows* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
87. *there's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *theres* F<sub>2</sub>.  
88. *Sosir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *So, sir* F<sub>3</sub>; *So, Sir* F<sub>4</sub>.  
89. *Remaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Remain* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*welcome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *welcom* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Scena Secunda*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scœna Se-*  
*cunda* F<sub>2</sub>.

*Enter Pifanio*] F<sub>4</sub>; *Pisania* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
4. *falne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *faln* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *care*] F<sub>2</sub>; *car* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
5. *poyfonous*] F<sub>2</sub>; *poisonous* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
6. *Dilloyall*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Disloyal* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *Truth*] F<sub>2</sub>; *truth* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
8. *Goddeffe-like*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Goddess-like* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ther*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *than* F<sub>4</sub>.  
9. *Vertue*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Virtue* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *lowe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *low* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *Vpon*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Upon* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Truth*] F<sub>2</sub>; *truth* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Vowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Vowes* F<sub>3</sub>; *vows* F<sub>4</sub>.  
13. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *bloud* F<sub>3</sub>.  
14. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doc* F<sub>2</sub>.  
15. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *look* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
16. *seeme to lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *seem to*  
*lack* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *humanity*] F<sub>4</sub>;  
*humanitie* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
17. *Doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Do't* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 381, *That I haue sent her, by her owne command,*  
 col. 1] *Shall giue thee opportunitie.* Oh damn'd paper,  
 Blacke as the Inke that's on thee : fenfelesse bauble,  
 Art thou a Fœdarie for this Act; and look'ft  
 So Virgin-like without ? Loe here she comes.

*Enter Imogen.*

I am ignorant in what I am commanded.

24 *Imo.* How now *Pisanio* ?

*Pis.* Madam, heere is a Letter from my Lord.

*Imo.* Who, thy Lord ? That is my Lord *Leonatus* ?

Oh, learn'd indeed were that *Astronomer*

28 That knew the *Starres*, as I his *Characters*,  
 Heel'd lay the *Future* open. You good *Gods*,

Let what is heere contain'd, reliff of *Loue*,  
 Of my *Lords* health, of his content : yet not

32 That we two are afunder, let that grieue him;  
 Some griefes are medicinable, that is one of them,

For it doth phyficke *Loue*, of his content,  
 All but in that. Good *Wax*, thy leaue : bleft be

36 You *Bees* that make these *Lockes* of counsaile. *Louers*,  
 And men in dangerous *Bondes* pray not alike,  
 Though *Forfeytours* you cast in prison, yet  
 You clafpe young *Cupids* Tables : good *Newes* *Gods*.

40 *I* *Justice*, and your *Fathers* wrath (*should he take me in his*  
*Dominion*) could not be so cruell to me, as you: (*oh the dee-*

18. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *opportunitie*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; opportunity F<sub>4</sub>.

20. *Blacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Black F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Inke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ink F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *senselesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; senseless F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

21. *Act*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *and look'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; thou look'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *Virgin-like*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; virgin-like F<sub>2</sub>. *Loe here*] F<sub>3</sub>; Lo here F<sub>4</sub>.

24. *How now Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>; How no, *Pisanio*? F<sub>3</sub>; How now, *Pisanio*? F<sub>4</sub>.

25. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *Who, thy*] Who! thy F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

28. *Starres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Stars F<sub>4</sub>.

29. *Heel'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; He'd F<sub>3</sub>; He'd F<sub>4</sub>. *Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

30. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *relish*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; relish F<sub>4</sub>.

31. *Lords*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lord's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*health, of*] health; of F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32. *asunder*] a sunder (two words)

F<sub>2</sub>; a-sunder F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *griefes*] F<sub>2</sub>; griefs F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *medicinable*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; medicinable F<sub>4</sub>.

34. *phyficke*] F<sub>2</sub>; physick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

36. *Lockes of*] F<sub>2</sub>; Locks of F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *counsaile*. *Louers*] F<sub>3</sub>;

counsell. *Lovers* F<sub>4</sub>; counsaile;

*Lovers* F<sub>2</sub>.

37. *Bondes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Bonds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*alike, Though*] alike. *Though* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

38. *Forfeytours*] F<sub>2</sub>; Forfeittours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

39. *clafpe*] F<sub>2</sub>; clasp F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cupids*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cupid's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Newes Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Newes* gods F<sub>3</sub>; *News*, gods F<sub>4</sub>.

40. *Iustice*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Justice F<sub>4</sub>.

*Fathers*] F<sub>2</sub>; Father's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *he take mee*] F<sub>2</sub>;

41. *cruell*] F<sub>2</sub>; cruel F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *as you*: (*oh*) as you, (*oh*) F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*deereft*] F<sub>2</sub>; dearest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

rest of Creatures) would euen renew me with your eyes. Take [p. 381,  
notice that I am in Cambria at Milford-Hauen : what your COL. 1]  
owne Loue, will out of this aduise you, follow. So he wishes you 44  
all happineſſe, that remains loyall to his Vow, and your encrea-  
sing in Loue. Leonatus Poſthumus .

Oh for a Horſe with wings : Hear'ſt thou *Piſanio* ?

He is at Milford-Hauen : Read, and tell me 48

How farre 'tis thither . If one of meane affaires

May plod it in a weeke, why may not I

Glide thither in a day ? Then true *Piſanio*,

Who long'ſt like me, to ſee thy Lord; who long'ſt 52

( Oh let me bate )but not like me : yet long'ſt

But in a fainter kinde. Oh not like me :

For mine's beyond, beyond : ſay, and ſpeake thicke

( Loues Counſailor ſhould fill the bores of hearing, 56

To'th'mothering of the Senſe)how farre it is

To this fame bleſſed Milford. And by'th'way

Tell me how Wales was made ſo happy, as

T'inherite ſuch a Hauen. But firſt of all, 60

How we may ſteale from hence : and for the gap

That we ſhall make in Time, from our hence-going,

And our returne, to excuſe : but firſt, how ger hence.

Why ſhould excuſe be borne or ere begot ? 64

Weele talke of that heereafter. Prythee ſpeake,

How many ſtore of Miles may we well rid

Twixt houre, and houre ?

[COL. 2]

*Piſ.* One ſcore 'twixt Sun, and Sun,

68

44. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *happineſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>; happineſſe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *remains*] remains F<sub>2</sub>; remains F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *loyall*] F<sub>2</sub>; loyal F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *encreaſing*] F<sub>2</sub>; increasing F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
49. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thiſ*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; ſe F<sub>2</sub>. *meane affaires*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean affairs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
50. *weeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; week F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. *Then true*] F<sub>2</sub>; Then true F<sub>3</sub>; Then, true, F<sub>4</sub>. *Piſanio, Who*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Piſanio- Who* F<sub>2</sub>.  
54. *kinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; kind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *thicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
56. *Loues*] Loves F<sub>2</sub>; Love's F<sub>3</sub>.  
4. *Counſailor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Counſellor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hearing, To*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hearing To F<sub>4</sub>.  
57. *To'th'mothering*] F<sub>2</sub>; To'th'mothering F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *By'th'way*] F<sub>2</sub>; by'th way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
60. *inherit*] F<sub>2</sub>; inherit F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *we may*] F<sub>2</sub>; we may F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſteale*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſteal F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hence and*] F<sub>2</sub>; hence and F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
62. *Time*] F<sub>2</sub>; time F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

63. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ger*] get F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
64. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; born F<sub>4</sub>. *ere*] F<sub>2</sub>; ere F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. *Weele*] We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4; talke F<sub>2</sub>; talk F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heereafter*] F<sub>2</sub>; hereafter F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
66. *ſtore*] ſcore F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *rid*] ride F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
67. *houre, and houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; hour and hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Twixt*] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Twixt F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
68. *'twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twixt F<sub>2</sub>.

[p. 381, Madam's enough for you : and too much too.

cor. 2] *Imo.* Why, one that rode to's Execution Man,  
 Could neuer go so slow : I haue heard of Riding wagers,  
 72 Where Horfes haue bin nimbler then the Sands  
 That run i'th'Clocks behalfe. But this is Foolrie,  
 Go, bid my Woman faigne a Sicknesse, fay  
 She'le home to her Father ; and prouide me presently  
 76 A Riding Suit : No costlier then would fit  
 A Franklins Hufwife.

*Pifa.* Madam, you're best confider.

*Imo.* I see before me (Man) nor heere, not heere;

80 Nor what enfues but haue a Fog in them  
 That I cannot looke through. Away, I prythee,  
 Do as I bid thee : There's no more to fay :

83 Accessible is none but Milford way. *Exeunt.*

---

*Scena Tertia.*

---

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Aruigrasus.*

*Bel.* A goodly day, not to keepe houfe with fuch,  
 Whose Roofe's as lowe as ours : Sleepe Boyes, this gate  
 Infructs you how t'adore the Heauens; and bowes you  
 4 To a mornings holy office. The Gates of Monarches  
 Are Arch'd so high, that Giants may iet through  
 And keepe their impious Turbonds on, without  
 Good morrow to the Sun. Haile thou faire Heauen,

70. *Execution Man,*] Execution, Man, F<sub>2</sub> (some copies); Execution, Man, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 72. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then*] F<sub>3</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 74. *faigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; feign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 75. *Sicknesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; sickness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 75. *She'le*] F<sub>2</sub>; She'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 76. *Father; and*] Father, and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 76. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 77. *huswife*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Houswife

F<sub>4</sub>.  
 78. *Pisa*] Pis F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 79. *nor heere, not heere; Nor*] nor heere, nor heere, Nor F<sub>2</sub>; nor here, nor here, Nor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 80. *them That*] F<sub>2</sub>; them, That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 81. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; prithce F<sub>4</sub>.  
 82. *There's*] F<sub>2</sub>; there's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Scena Tertia*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Tertia* F<sub>2</sub>.  
 1. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *Roofe's*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Roof's F<sub>4</sub>.  
 2. *lowe*] low F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Sleepe Boyes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sleepe Boys F<sub>3</sub>; Sleep, Boys F<sub>4</sub>.  
 3. *bowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; bows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 4. *Monarches*] F<sub>2</sub>; Monarchs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 6. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Turbonds*] Turbands F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 7. *Haile thou*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hail thou F<sub>3</sub>; Hail, thou F<sub>4</sub>. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

We houfe i'th'Rocke, yet vse thee not fo hardly  
As prouder liners do.

[p. 381,  
COL. 2]

*Guid.* Haile Heauen.

*Aruir.* Haile Heauen.

*Bela.* Now for our Mountaine sport, vp to yond hill

12

Your legges are yong : Ile tread thefe Flats. Consider,

When you aboue perceiue me like a Crow,

That it is Place, which lessen's, and sets off,

And you may then reuolue what Tales, I haue told you,

16

Of Courts, of Princes; of the Tricks in Warre.

This Seruice, is not Seruice; fo being done,

But being fo allowed. To apprehend thus,

Drawes vs a profit from all things we see :

20

And often to our comfort, shall we finde

The sharded-Beetle, in a fafer hold

Then is the full-wing'd Eagle. Oh this life,

Is Nobler, then attending for a checke :

24

Richer, then doing nothing for a Babe:

Prouder, then rustling in vnpayd-for Silke :

Such gaine the Cap of him, that makes him fine,

Yet keeps his Booke vncros'd : no life to ours.

28

*Gui.* Out of your prooffe you speak: we poore vnflieg'd

Haue neuer wing'd from view o'th'neft; nor knowes not

What Ayre's from home. Hap'ly this life is best,

( If quiet life be best ) sweeter to you

32

That haue a sharper knowne. Well corresponding

8. *Rocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
8-9. *hardly*] *As*] F<sub>2</sub>; hardly, *As*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10, 11. *Haile Heauen*] Haile  
Heaven F<sub>2</sub>; Hail Heaven F<sub>2</sub>;  
Hail, Heaven F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; mountain F  
3, 4. *sport*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; spott F<sub>4</sub>. *hill*  
*Your*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hill, Your F<sub>4</sub>.  
13. *legges*] F<sub>2</sub>; leggs F<sub>3</sub>; legs F<sub>4</sub>.  
*yong*] young F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
15. *lessen's, and*] lessen's and F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4. *sets off, And*] sets off And  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

16. *Tales, I*] Tales I F<sub>2</sub>; tales I  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *Courts, of*] Courts of F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Tricks*] Trickes F<sub>2</sub>; tricks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18. *This Seruice, is not Seruice*]   
This seruice, is not Seruice F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
19. *Drawes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Draws F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a*  
*profit*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; profit (a om.) F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22. *sharded-Beetle*] sharded Beetle  
(*unhyphened*) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
24. *Nobler, then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Nobler

than F<sub>4</sub>. *checke*] F<sub>2</sub>; check F  
3, 4.  
25. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *nothing*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; nothidg F<sub>2</sub>.  
26. *thes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *vnpayd-*  
*for Silke*] vnpayd-for Silke F<sub>2</sub>;  
un-paid-for Silk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
27. *gaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; gain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *Booke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Book F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *un-*  
*cross'd; no*] uncross'd, no F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
29. *prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; proof F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
30. *knowes not*] know not F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
31. *Ayre's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Air's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
33. *knowe Well*] F<sub>2</sub>; known;  
Well F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



- [p. 381, With your stiffe Age; but vnto vs, it is  
col. 2.] A Cell of Ignorance : traauiling a bed,  
36 A Prifon, or a Debtor, that not dares  
To fride a limit.  
*Arui.* What should we speake of  
When we are old as you? When we shall heare  
40 The Raine and winde beate darke December? How  
In this our pinching Caue, shall we discourfe  
[p. 382, The freezing houres away? We haue seene nothing :  
col. 1.] We are beaftly; fubtle as the Fox for prey,  
44 Like warlike as the Wolfe, for what we eate :  
Our Valour is to chace what flies : Our Cage  
We make a Quire, as doth the prifon'd Bird,  
And fing our Bondage freely.  
48 *Bel.* How you speake.  
Did you but know the Citties Vfuries,  
And felt them knowingly : the Art o'th'Court,  
As hard to leaue, as keepe : whose top to climbe  
52 Is certaine falling : or fo flipp'ry, that  
The feare's as bad as falling. The toyle o'th'Warre,  
A paine that onely seemes to seeke out danger  
I'th' name of Fame, and Honor, which dyes i'th' searck,  
56 And hath as oft a stand'rous Epitaph,  
As Record of faire Act. Nay, many times  
Doth ill deserue, by doing well : what's worfe  
Must curt'sie at the Censure. Oh Boyes, this Storie  
60 The World may reade in me : My bodie's mark d

34. *stiffe*] F2; stiff F3, 4.  
35. *a bed*] F3, 4; abed F2.  
36. *a Prison, or*] F4; a Prison or  
F2, 3.  
38. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
39. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
40. *Raine*] F2; Rain F3; rain F4.  
*winde*] F2; wind F3, 4. *beate*  
F2; beat F3, 4. *darke*] F2;  
dark F3, 4.  
42. *houres*] F2, 3; hours F4.  
*scene*] F2; scen F3, 4.  
44. *Wolfe*] F2; Wolf F3, 4. *eate*]

F2; eat F3, 4.  
45. *chace*] F2; chase F3, 4. *Ayes*  
F2; flies F3, 4.  
48. *speake. Did*] speake : Did F2;  
speak Did F3, 4.  
49. *Citties*] F2; Citie's F3, 4.  
*Usuries*] F2; Usuries F3, 4.  
50. *Art*] F2, 3; art F4.  
51. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4. *climbe*  
F2; climb F3, 4.  
52. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
53. *feare's*] F2; fear's F3, 4. *toyle*  
F2; toil F3, 4. *Warre*] F2;

War F3, 4.  
54. *paine*] F2; pain F3, 4. *onely*  
F2, 3; only F4. *seemes*] F2;  
seems F3, 4. *seeke*] F2; seek  
F3, 4. *seeke out danger*] seeke our  
danger F2; seek our danger F3, 4.  
55. *Honor*] Honour F2, 3, 4.  
57. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *Act*  
F2, 3; act F4.  
58. *deserue, by*] F3, 4; deserve by  
F2.  
60. *World*] world F2, 3, 4. *reade*  
F2; read F3, 4.

With Roman Swords; and my report, was once  
 Firſt, with the beſt of Note. *Cymbeline* lou'd me,  
 And when a Souldier was the Theame, my name  
 Was not farre off: then was I as a Tree 64  
 Whoſe boughes did bend with fruit. But in one night,  
 A Storme, or Robbery (call it what you will)  
 Shooke downe my mellow hangings: nay my Leaues,  
 And left me bare to weather. 68  
*Gui.* Vncertaine fauour.  
*Bel.* My fault being nothing (as I haue told you oft)  
 But that two Villaines, whoſe falſe Oathes preuayl'd  
 Before my perfect Honor, ſwore to *Cymbeline*, 72  
 I was Confederate with the Romanes: fo  
 Followed my Banishment, and this twenty yeeres,  
 This Roche, and theſe Demefnes, haue bene my World,  
 Where I haue liu'd at honeſt freedome, payed 76  
 More pious debts to Heauen, then in all  
 The fore-end of my time. But, vp to'th'Mountaines,  
 This is not Hunters Language; he that ſrikes  
 The Veniſon firſt, ſhall be the Lord o'th'Feaſt, 80  
 To him the other two ſhall miniſter,  
 And we will feare no poyſon, which attends  
 In place of greater State:  
 Ile meete you in the Valleys. *Exeunt.* 84  
 How hard it is to hide the ſparkes of Nature?  
 Theſe Boyes know little they are Sonnes to'th'King,  
 Nor *Cymbeline* dreames that they are aliue.  
 They thinke they are mine, 88

61. *report, was*] F2; report was F3, 4.

62. *Firſt, with*] F2; firſt with F3, 4.

63. *Theame*] F2; Theme F3, 4.

64. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4.

65. *boughes*] F2, 3; boughs F4.

66. *Storme*] F2; Storm F3, 4.

67. *Shooke*] F2; Shook F3, 4.

69. *Vncertaine*] F2; Uncertain F3, 4.

71. *Villaines*] F2; Villains F3, 4.

*Oathes*] F2, 3; Oaths F4.

72. *Honor*] F2; Honour F3, 4.

73. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.

74. *yeeres*] F2; yeeres F3; years F4.

75. *Roche*] F2; Rock F3, 4. *bene*]

F2; been F3, 4.

76. *freedome*] F2, 3; freedom F4.

77. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

78. *to'th'Mountaines*] F2; to'th' Mountains F3, 4.

79. *Hunters*] F2; Hunter's F3, 4.

82. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *poy-*

*son*] F2; poiſon F3, 4.

84. *Ile meete*] F2; Ile meet F3, 4.

*Valleys*] F2; Valleys F3; Val-

leys F4.

85. *sparkes*] F2; sparks F3, 4.

*Nature*] F2, 3, 4; Nature F3

(some copies).

86. *Sonnes to'th'King*] F2; Sonnes

to'th'King F3; Sons to'th'King

F4.

87. *dreames*] F2; dreams F3, 4.

88. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

- [p. 382, And though train'd vp thus meanelly  
 COL. 1] I'th'Caue, whereon the Bowe their thoughts do hit,  
 The Roofes of Palaces, and Nature prompts them  
 92 In fimple and lowe things, to Prince it, much  
 Beyond the tricke of others. This *Paladour*,  
 The heyre of *Cymbeline* and Britaine, who  
 The King his Father call'd *Guiderius*. Ioue,  
 96 When on my three-foot stoole I fit, and tell  
 The warlike feats I haue done, his spirits flye out  
 Into my Story: say thus mine Enemy fell,  
 And thus I fet my foote on's necke, euen then  
 100 The Princely blood flowes in his Cheeke, he sweats,  
 Straines his yong Nerues, and puts himselfe in posture  
 That acts my words. The yonger Brother *Cadwall*,  
 Once *Aruragus*, in as like a figure  
 104 Strikes life into my speech, and thewes much more  
 His owne conceyuing. Hearke, the Game is rows'd,  
 Oh *Cymbeline*, Heauen and my Conscience knowes  
 Thou didd'st vnjustly banish me: whereon  
 [COL. 2] At three, and two yeeres old, I stole thefe Babes,  
 Thinking to barre thee of Succession, as  
 Thou refts me of my Lands. *Euriphile*,  
 Thou was't their Nurfe, they took thee for their mother,  
 112 And every day do honor to her graue:  
 My selfe *Belarius*, that am *Mergan* call'd  
 They take for Naturall Father. The Game is vp. *Exit*.

89. *meanelly*] F<sub>2</sub>; meanly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.90. *Bowe*] Bow F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90-1. *hit, The*] F<sub>2</sub>; hit The F<sub>3</sub>, 4.92. *lowe*] low F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.93. *tricke*] F<sub>2</sub>; trick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.94. *heyre*] F<sub>2</sub>; heir F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Brit-**aine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *who*]whom F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.95. *Ioue*] love F<sub>2</sub>; Iove F<sub>3</sub>, 4.96. *stoole*] F<sub>2</sub>; stool F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *flye*]F<sub>2</sub>; fly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.97. *Spirits*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Spirits F<sub>4</sub>.98. *Story*] story F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Enemy*]F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Enemy F<sub>2</sub>.99. *foote*] F<sub>2</sub>; foot F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *necke*]F<sub>2</sub>; neck F<sub>3</sub>, 4.100. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; blood F<sub>3</sub>.*flowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; flows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cheek F<sub>3</sub>, 4.101. *Straines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Strains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*yong*] young F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *himselfe*]F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.102. *yonger*] younger F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.104. *shewes*] F<sub>2</sub>; shews F<sub>3</sub>, 4.105. *conceyuing*] F<sub>2</sub>; conceivingF<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Heark F<sub>3</sub>,3; Hark F<sub>4</sub>. *rows'd*] F<sub>2</sub>;rouz'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.106. *Cymbeline, Heauen*] *Cym-**beline* Heauen F<sub>2</sub>; *Cymbeline*.Heauen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>;knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.107. *didd'st*] did'st F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.108. *yeeres*] F<sub>2</sub>; years F<sub>3</sub>, 4.109. *barre*] F<sub>2</sub>; bar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.111. *wast*] F<sub>2</sub>; wast F<sub>3</sub>, 4.111-12. *mother, And*] mother AndF<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mother And F<sub>4</sub>.112. *honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*grauis*] grave F<sub>2</sub>; Grave F<sub>3</sub>, 4.113. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.114. *Naturall*] F<sub>2</sub>; Natural F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

## Scena Quarta.

[p. 382,  
COL. 2]

Enter Pifanio and Imogen.

Imo. Thou told'st me when we came frō horfe, y<sup>e</sup> place  
 Was neere at hand : Ne're long'd my Mother fo  
 To see me first, as I haue now . Pifanio, Man :  
 Where is *Posthumus* ? What is in thy mind 4  
 That makes thee stare thus ? Wherefore breaks that figh  
 From th'inward of thee ? One, but painted thus  
 Would be interpreted a thing perplex'd  
 Beyond selfe-explication. Put thy selfe 8  
 Into a hauiour of lesse feare, ere wildnesse  
 Vanquish my stayder Senses. What's the matter ?  
 Why tender'st thou that Paper to me, with  
 A looke vntender ? If't be Summer Newes 12  
 Smile too't before : if Winterly, thou need'st  
 But keepe that count'nance still. My Husbands hand ?  
 That Drug-damn'd Italy, hath out-craftied him,  
 And hee's at some hard point. Speake man, thy Tongue 16  
 May take off some extremitie, which to reade  
 Would be euen mortall to me.

Pif. Pleafe you reade,  
 And you shall finde me (wretched man) a thing 20  
 The most disdain'd of Fortune.

Imogen reades .

Thy Mistris (Pifanio) hath plaide the Strumpet in my  
 Bed : the Testimonies whereof, lyes bleeding in me . I speak

Scena Quarta] F3, 4; Scena  
 Quarta F2.  
 1. frō] F2; from F3, 4. y place]  
 the place F2, 3, 4.  
 2. neere] F2; near F3, 4. at] F  
 3, 4; ar F2. long'd] F3, 4;  
 long'd F2.  
 3. see me] seeme F2; seem F3, 4.  
 now. Pifanio] now: Pifanio  
 F2, 3, 4.  
 5. breaks] F3, 4; brakes F2.  
 6. One, but] One, One, but F2,  
 3, 4.  
 8. selfe-explication] F2; self-expli-

cation F3, 4. selfe] F2; self  
 F3, 4.  
 9. lesse feare] F2; less feare F3;  
 less fear F4. ere] F2; e're F3,  
 4. wildnesse] F2; wildness F3,  
 4.  
 10. stayder] F2; staidier F3;  
 staidier F4.  
 12. looke] F2; look F3, 4. If't]  
 F3, 4; Ift F2. Newes] F2;  
 News F3, 4.  
 13. too't] F2; to't F3, 4.  
 14. keepe] F2; keep F3, 4. still]  
 still F3, 4. Husbands] F2;

Husband's F3, 4.  
 16. hee's] F2; he's F3, 4. Speake]  
 F2; speak F3, 4. Tongue] F2;  
 tongue F3, 4.  
 17. extremitie] extremetic F2;  
 extremity F3, 4. reade] F2;  
 read F3, 4.  
 18. mortall] F2; mortal F3, 4.  
 19. reade] F2; read F3, 4.  
 20. finde] F2; find F3, 4.  
 Imogen reades] F2; Imogen reads  
 F3, 4.  
 22. plaide] playde F2; play'd F  
 3, 4.

[p. 382, *not out of weake Surmises, but from prooffe as strong as my*  
 COL. 2] *greefe, and as certaine as I expect my Reuenge. That part, thou*  
*(Pisano) must aete for me, if thy Faith be not tainted with the*  
*breach of hers; let thine owne hands take away her life: I shall*  
 28 *giue thee opportunity at Milford Hauen. She hath my Letter*  
*for the purpose; where, if thou feare to strike, and to make mee*  
*certaine it is done, thou art the Pander to her dishonour, and*  
*equally to me disloyall.*

32 *Pif.* What shall I need to draw my Sword, the Paper  
 Hath cut her throat alreadie? No, 'tis Slander,  
 Whose edge is sharper then the Sword, whose tongue  
 Out-venomes all the Wormes of Nyle, whose breath  
 36 Rides on the posting windes, and doth belye  
 All corners of the World. Kings, Queenes, and States,  
 Maides, Matrons, nay the Secrets of the Graue  
 This viperous slander enters. What cheere, Madam?

40 *Imo.* Falsfe to his Bed? What is it to be falsfe?  
 To lye in watch there, and to thinke on him?  
 To weepe 'twixt clock and clock? If sleep charge Nature,  
 To breake it with a fearfull dreame of him,

44 And cry my selfe awake? That's falsfe to's bed? Is it?  
*Pisã.* Alas good Lady.

*Imo.* I falsfe? Thy Conscience witnesse: *Iachimo,*  
 Thou didd'st accuse him of Incontinencie,

48 Thou then look'd'st like a Villaine: now, me thinkes

[p. 383] Thy fauours good enough. Some Iay of Italy

24. *weake*] F2; weak F3, 4.

*prooffe*] F2; proof F3, 4.

25. *greefe*] griefe F2; grief F3, 4.

*certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.

26. *acte*] F2; act F3, 4. *Faith*]

faith F2, 3, 4.

27. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

29. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *me*]

F2; me F3, 4.

30. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.

31. *disloyall*] F2; disloyal F3, 4.

33. *alreadie*] already F2, 3, 4.

*'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *Slander*]

slander F2, 3, 4.

a—Fi.

34. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

35. *Out-venomes*] F2; Out-venoms

F3, 4. *Wormes*] F2; Worms

F3, 4. *Nyle*] F2; Nile F3, 4.

36. *windes*] F2; winds F3, 4.

37. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.

38. *Maides*] F2; Maids F3, 4.

*Secrets*] F2; secrets F3, 4.

39. *cheere, Madam*] cheere Madam

F2; chear, Madam F3, 4.

41. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

42. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4.

*'twixt*] F3, 4; twixt F2.

43. *breake*] F2; break F3, 4.

*fearfull*] F3; fearefull F2  
 fearful F4.

44. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Is it*]

F2; is it F3, 4.

45. *Alas good*] F2; Alas, good

F3, 4.

46. *witnesse*] F2; witness F3, 4.

*Iachimo*] F2, 3; Iachimo F4.

47. *didd'st*] F2; did'st F3, 4.

*Incontinencie*] F2, 3; Inconti-

nency F4.

48. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4. *me*

*thinke*] F2; me thinks F3, 4

49. *Iay*] F2; Jay F3, 4.

( Whose mother was her painting ) hath betrayd him :

Poore I am stale, a Garment out of fashion,

And for I am richer then to hang by th'walles,

I must be ript : To peeces with me : Oh !

Mens Vowes are womens Traitors. All good seeming

By thy reuolt ( oh Husband ) shall be thought

Put on for Villainy ; not borne where't growes,

56

But worne a Baite for Ladies.

*Pifa.* Good Madam, heare me.

*Imo.* True honest men being heard, like false *Æneas*,

Were in his time thought false : and *Synons* weeping

60

Did scandall many a holy teare : tooke pittie

From most true wretchednesse. So thou, *Posthumus*

Wilt lay the Leauen on all proper men ;

Goodly, and gallant, shall be false and periur'd

64

From thy great faile : Come Fellow, be thou honest,

Do thou thy Masters bidding. When thou see'st him,

A little witness my obedience. Looke

I draw the Sword my selfe, take it, and hit

68

The innocent Mansion of my Loue ( my Heart : )

Fear not, 'tis empty of all things, but Greefe :

Thy Master is not there, who was indeede

The riches of it. Do his bidding, strike,

72

Thou may'st be valiant in a better cause ;

But now thou seem'st a Coward.

*Pif.* Hence vile Instrument,

Thou shalt not damne my hand.

76

*Imo.* Why, I must dye :

50. mother] F<sub>2</sub>; Mother F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. Poore] F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
52. then] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. walles]  
F<sub>2</sub>; walls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
53. peeces] F<sub>2</sub>; pieces F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
54. Vowes] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Vows F<sub>4</sub>.  
56. borne] F<sub>2</sub>; born F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
56. where't] F<sub>2</sub>; wher't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
57. grows] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; grows F<sub>4</sub>.  
57. worne] F<sub>2</sub>; worn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. Baite] baite F<sub>2</sub>; bait F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. heare] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

61. scandall] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; scandal F<sub>4</sub>.  
teare] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tear F<sub>4</sub>. tooke]  
took F<sub>2</sub>; took F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
62. wretchednesse] F<sub>3</sub>; wretched-  
nesse F<sub>2</sub>; wretchedness F<sub>4</sub>.  
63. Leauen] leuen F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. on all  
proper] to all proper F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
64. periur'd] F<sub>2</sub>; perjurd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. faile] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fail F<sub>4</sub>. Come  
Fellow] F<sub>2</sub>; Come, Fellow F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
67. witness] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; witness F<sub>4</sub>.  
67-8. Looke I] F<sub>2</sub>; Look, I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

68. selfe] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
70. Feare] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. 'tis]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. Greefe] Griefe  
F<sub>2</sub>; Grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
71. indeede] F<sub>2</sub>; indeed F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. may'st] F<sub>2</sub>; may'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
74. Cause; but] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cause F<sub>4</sub>.  
75. Pis] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pisa F<sub>4</sub> (and so  
in all after speeches in scene).  
Hence vile] F<sub>2</sub>; Hence, vile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
76. damne] F<sub>2</sub>; dama F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
77-8. dye: And] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; dye, and F<sub>4</sub>.

- [p. 383, And if I do not by thy hand, thou art  
 col. 1] No Seruant of thy Masters. Against Selfe-flaughter,  
 80 There is a prohibition fo Diuine,  
 That crauens my weake hand : Come, heere's my heart :  
 Something's a-foot : Soft, soft, wee'l no defence,  
 Obedient as the Scabbard. What is heere,  
 84 The Scriptures of the Loyall *Leonatus*,  
 All turn'd to Herefie ? Away, away  
 Corrupters of my Faith, you shall no more  
 Be Stomachers to my heart : thus may poore Fooles  
 88 Beleene false Teachers : Though those that are betrayed  
 Do feele the Treason sharply, yet the Traitor  
 Stands in worfe case of woe. And thou *Posthumus*,  
 That didd'st set vp my disobedience 'gainst the King  
 92 My Father, and makes me put into contempt the suites  
 Of Princely Fellowes, shalt hereafter finde  
 It is no acte of common passage, but  
 A fraine of Rarenesse : and I greeue my selfe,  
 96 To thinke, when thou shalt be dised'g'd by her,  
 That now thou tyrest on, how thy memory  
 Will then be pang'd by me. Prythee dispatch,  
 The Lambe entreats the Butcher. Wher's thy knife?  
 100 Thou art too slow to do thy Masters bidding  
 When I desire it too.  
*Pif.* Oh gracious Lady :  
 Since I receiu'd command to do this businesse,  
 104 I haue not slept one winke.

78. do] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
 79. *Selfe-slaughter*] F<sub>2</sub>; Self-slaughter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 80-1. *Divine, That*] Divine, that F<sub>2</sub>; Divine That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 81. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub>; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*heere's*] F<sub>2</sub>; here's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 82. *Something's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; So meething's F<sub>2</sub>. *a-foot*] F<sub>2</sub>; afoot F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 83. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 84. *Loyall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Loyal F<sub>4</sub>.  
 85-6. *Away, away Corrupters*] F<sub>2</sub>; Away, away, Corrupters F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

87. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fools F<sub>4</sub>.  
 88. *Beleue*] Beleeeve F<sub>2</sub>; Believe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 89. *Do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *feele*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; feel F<sub>4</sub>. *sharply*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharply F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 90. *thou Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; thou, Posthumus F<sub>3</sub>.  
 91. *didd'st*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; did'st F<sub>4</sub>.  
 92. *suites*] F<sub>2</sub>; suits F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 93. *Fellowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fellows F<sub>4</sub>.  
*hereafter*, hereafter F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 94. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 95. *straine*] F<sub>2</sub>; strain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Rarenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Rareness F<sub>4</sub>.  
*greeue*] greeve F<sub>2</sub>; grieue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 96. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 97. *tyrest*] F<sub>2</sub>; tirest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 98. *Prythee*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Prythee F<sub>2</sub>.  
 99. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Wher's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Where's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*thy knife*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the kufe F<sub>4</sub>.  
 100. *too slow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; to slow F<sub>2</sub>.  
*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 101. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *businesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; business F<sub>3</sub>.  
 104. *winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

<i>Imo.</i> Doo't, and to bed then.	[p. 383,
<i>Pif.</i> Ile wake mine eye-balles firft.	COL. 1]
<i>Imo.</i> Wherefore then	
Didd'ft vndertake it? Why haft thou abus'd	108
So many Miles, with a pretence? This place?	
Mine Action? and thine owne? Our Horfes labour?	
The Time inuiting thee? The perturb'd Court	
For my being abfent? whereunto I neuer	112
Purpofe returne. Why haft thou gone fo farre	
To be vn-bent? when thou haft 'tane thy ftand,	
Th'elect'd Deere before thee?	[COL. 2]
<i>Pif.</i> But to win time	116
To loofe fo bad employment, in the which	
I haue confider'd of a courfe: good Ladie	
Hear me with patience.	
<i>Imo.</i> Talke thy tongue weary, fpeake:	120
I haue heard I am a Strumpet, and mine eare	
Therein falfe ftrooke, can take no greater wound,	
Nor tent, to bottome that. But fpeake.	
<i>Pif.</i> Then Madam,	124
I thought you would not backe againe,	
<i>Imo.</i> Mofl like,	
Bringing me heere to kill me.	
<i>Pif.</i> Not fo neither:	128
But if I were as wife, as honeft, then	
My purpofe would proue well: it cannot be,	
But that my Mafter is abus'd. Some Villaine,	
I, and fingular in his Art, hath done you both	132
This curfd iniurie.	

105. *Doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 106. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *eye-balles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; eye-balls F<sub>4</sub>.  
 108. *Didd'ft*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; did'st F<sub>4</sub>.  
 110. *Action*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; action F<sub>4</sub>.  
*owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 111. *Time*] time F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 112. *abfent? whereunto*] abfent; whereunto F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 113. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>.  
 114. *vn-bent*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; vn bent F<sub>4</sub>.  
*'tane*] tane F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 115. *Deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Deer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 117. *loofe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lofe F<sub>4</sub>.  
 118-19. *Ladie/Hear*] Lady Hear F<sub>2</sub>; Lady, Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 120. *Talke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Talk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*tongue*] F<sub>4</sub>; Tongue F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
*fpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; fpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

121. *eare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ear F<sub>4</sub>.  
 122. *strooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; strook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 123. *bottome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bottom F<sub>4</sub>.  
*fpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; fpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 125. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 127. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 131. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 133. *iniurie*] injurie F<sub>2</sub>; injury F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



[p. 383, *Imo.* Some Roman Curtezan?  
col. 2] *Pifa.* No, on my life :

136 Ile giue but notice you are dead, and fend him  
Some bloody signe of it. For 'tis commanded  
I should do fo : you shall be mist at Court,  
And that will well confirme it.

140 *Imo.* Why good Fellow,  
What shall I do the while? Where bide? How liue?  
Or in my life, what comfort, when I am  
Dead to my Husband?

144 *Pif.* If you'l backe to'th'Court.  
*Imo.* No Court, no Father, nor no more adoe  
With that harsh, noble, simple nothing:  
That *Clotten*, whose Loue-fuite hath bene to me

148 As fearefull as a Siege.

*Pif.* If not at Court,  
Then not in Britaine must you bide.

*Imo.* Where then?

152 Hath Britaine all the Sunne that shines? Day? Night?  
Are they not but in Britaine? I'th'worlds Volume  
Our Britaine seemes as of it, but not in't:  
In a great Poole, a Swannes-neft, prythee thinke

156 There's liuers out of Britaine.

*Pif.* I am most glad  
You thinke of other place : Th'Ambassador,

*Lucius* the Romane comes to Milford-Hauen

160 To morrow. Now, if you could weare a minde

135. *Pisa*] F4; Pis. F2, 3.  
136. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *but notice*  
F2; him notice F3, 4.  
137. *signe*] F2; sign F3, 4. 'tis]  
F3, 4; tis F2.  
138. *do*] F2; doe F3, 4.  
139. *confirme*] F2; confirm F3, 4.  
140. *Why good*] F2; Why, good F3, 4.  
141. *do*] F2, 4; doe F3.  
144. *you'l*] F2; you'll F3, 4.  
*backe*] F2; back F3, 4. *to'*  
*th'Court*] F2; to th'Court F3, 4.  
146-7. *simple nothing : That*] sim-

ple nothing; That F2; simple  
nothing? That F3, 4.  
147. *Loue-suite*] Love-suite F2;  
Love-suit F3, 4. *bene*] F2;  
been F3, 4.  
148. *fearefull*] F2; fearfull F3;  
fearful F4.  
150. 152. 154. 156. *Britaine*] F2;  
Britain F3, 4.  
157. *Imo. Where then*] F2, 3;  
Luc. Where then F4.  
152. *Sunne*] F2; Sun F3, 4.  
153. *I'th'worlds*] F2; Ith'worlds

F3, 4. *Volume*] F2, 3; Volum F4.  
154. *seemes*] F2; seems F3, 4.  
155. *Poole*] F2, 3; Pool F4.  
*Swannes-neft*] F2; Swannes  
nest *(unhyphenated)* F3; Swans  
nest F4. *prythee*] F2; prethee  
F3, 4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
158. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
*place*] Place F3, 3, 4.  
159. *Romane comes*] F2; Roman,  
comes F3, 4.  
160. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
*minde*] F2; mind F3, 4.

Darke, as your Fortune is, and but disguise  
That which t'appeare it selfe, must not yet be,  
But by selfe-danger, you should tread a course  
Pretty, and full of view : yea, happily, neere  
The residence of *Posthumus* ; so nie ( at least )  
That though his Actions were not visible, yet  
Report should render him hourly to your eare,  
As truly as he mooues.

[p. 383,  
COL. 2]

164

168

*Imo.* Oh for such meanes,  
Though perill to my modestie, not death on't  
I would aduenture.

*Pis.* Well then, heere's the point :  
You must forget to be a Woman : change  
Command, into obedience. Feare, and Nicenesse  
( The Handmaides of all Women, or more truly  
Woman it pretty selfe ) into a waggish courage,  
Ready in gybes, quicke-answer'd, sawcie, and  
As quarrellous as the Weazell : Nay, you must  
Forget that rarest Treasure of your Cheeke,  
Exposing it ( but oh the harder heart,  
Alacke no remedy ) to the greedy touch  
Of common-kissing *Titan* : and forget  
Your labourfome and dainty *Trimmes*, wherein  
You made great *Iuno* angry.

172

176

180

[p. 384,  
COL. 1]

184

*Imo.* Nay be breefe ?  
I fee into thy end, and am almost  
A man already.

161. *Darke, as*] F2; Dark, as F3;  
Dark as F4.  
162. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4.  
163. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
163. *selfe-danger*] F2; self-danger  
F3, 4.  
164. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.  
165. *nie*] F2; nigh F3, 4. *at  
least*] at last F2, 3, 4.  
167. *hourly*] F2, 3; hourly F4.  
167. *ear*] F2, 3; ear F4.  
168. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.  
168. *mooues*] mooues F2; moves  
F3, 4.

169. *meanes*] F2, 3; means F4.  
170. *perill*] F2, 3; peril F4.  
172. *modestie*] F2; modesty F3, 4.  
172. *heere's*] F2; here's F3; there's  
F4.  
174. *Command, into*] F2; Com-  
mand into F3, 4. *obedience*  
F2; Obedience F3, 4. *Feare,  
and*] Feare and F2; Fear and  
F3, 4. *Nicenesse*] F2, 3; Nicene-  
ness F4.  
175. *Handmaides*] F2; Hand-  
maid F3, 4. *truly*] F2; truly  
F3, 4.

176. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
177. *quicke-answer'd*] F2; quick-  
answer'd F3, 4. *sawcie*] F2;  
sawcy F3, 4.  
178. *Weazell*] F2, 3; Weazel F4.  
179. *Cheeke*] F2; Cheek F3, 4.  
181. *Alacke*] F2; Alack F3, 4.  
182. *and forget*] F3, 4; and for-  
got F2.  
183. *Trimmes*] F2; trimmes F3;  
trimm F4.  
185. *Nay be*] F2; Nay, be F3, 4.  
*breefe? I*] breefe: I F2; brief:  
I F3, 4.

[p. 384,  
col. 1.] *Pif.* Firft, make your felfe but like one,  
Fore-thinking this. I haue already fit  
( 'Tis in my Cloake-bagge ) Doublet, Hat, Hofe, all  
That anſwer to them : Would you in their ſeruing,  
192 ( And with what imitation you can borrow  
From youth of fuch a ſeaſon ) 'fore Noble *Lucius*  
Preſent your felfe, deſire his ſeruiſe : tell him  
Wherein you're happy ; which will make him know,  
196 If that his head haue eare in Muſicke, doubtleſſe  
With ioy he will imbrace you : for hee's Honourable,  
And doubling that, moſt holy. Your meanes abroad :  
You haue me rich, and I will neuer faile  
200 Beginning, nor ſuppliment.

*Imo.* Thou art all the comfort  
The Gods will diet me with. Prythee away,  
There's more to be conſider'd : but wee'l euen  
204 All that good time will giue vs. This attempt,  
I am Souldier too, and will abide it with  
A Princes Courage. Away, I prythee.

*Pif.* Well Madam, we muſt take a ſhort farewell,  
208 Leaſt being miſt, I be ſuſpected of  
Your carriage from the Court. My Noble Miſtris,  
Heere is a boxe, I had it from the Queene,  
What's in't is precious : If you are ſicke at Sea,  
212 Or Stomacke-qualm'd at Land, a Dramme of this  
Will driue away diſtemper. To ſome ſhade,  
And fit you to your Manhood : may the Gods  
Direct you to the beſt.

216 *Imo.* Amen : I thanke thee.

*Exeunt.*

188. *ſelfe*] F2; ſelf F3, 4.  
190. 'Tis] F3, 4; Tis F2. *Cloake-bagge*] F2; Cloak-bagge F3; Cloak-bagg F4.  
194. *ſelfe*] F2; ſelf F3, 4.  
195. *happy; which*] happy, which F2, 3, 4.  
196. *eare in Muſicke*] F2; eare in Muſick F3; ear in Muſick F4. *doubtleſſe*] F2, 3; doubtless F4.

197. *imbrace*] embrace F2, 3, 4. *hee's*] F2; he's F3, 4.  
198. *meanes*] F2; means F3, 4.  
199. *faile*] F2; fail F3, 4.  
202. *Prythee*] F2; Prythee F3, 4.  
203. *wee'l*] F2; we'll F3, 4.  
204. *that*] that F2, 3, 4.  
206. *prythee*] F2; prethee F3, 4.  
207. *Well Madam*] F2; Well, Madam F3, 4.  
208. *Leaſt*] Leſt F2, 3, 4.

210. *boxe*] F2; box F3, 4. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
211. *in't*] F2, 4; in *marks of drop-ſed out in* F4] F3. *sicke*] F2; ſick F3, 4.  
212. *Stomacke-qualm'd*] F2; Stomack-qualm'd F3; Stomach qualm'd F4. *Dramme*] F2, 3; Dram F4.  
216. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.

## Scena Quinta.

[p. 384,  
COL. 1]

Enter Cymbeline, Queene, Cloten, Lucius,  
and Lords.

*Cym.* Thus farre, and fo farewell.

*Luc.* Thankes, Royall Sir :

My Emperor hath wrote, I muft from hence,  
And am right forry, that I muft report ye 4  
My Mafters Enemy.

*Cym.* Our Subiects ( Sir )

Will not endure his yoake ; and for our felfe  
To fhew leffe Soueraignty then they, muft needs 8  
Appeare vn-Kinglike.

*Luc.* So Sir : I defire of you

A Conduēt ouer Land, to Milford-Hauen.  
Madam, all ioy befall your Grace, and you. 12

*Cym.* My Lords, you are appointed for that Office :  
The due of Honor, in no point omit :  
So farewell Noble *Lucius*.

*Luc.* Your hand, my Lord. 16

*Clot.* Receiue it friendly : but from this time forth  
I weare it as your Enemy.

*Luc.* Sir, the Euent

Is yet to name the winner. Fare you well. 20

*Cym.* Leaue not the worthy *Lucius*, good my Lords  
Till he haue croft the Seuern. Happines. *Exit Lucius, &c*

*Qu.* He goes hence frowning : but it honours vs [COL. 2]  
That we haue giuen him caufe. 24

*Clot.* 'Tis all the better,

Scena Quinta] F2, 4; Scena  
Quinta F3.

1. farre] F2, 3; far F4. farewell]  
F2, 3; farewell F4.

2. Thankes] F2; Thankes F3, 4.  
Royall] F2, 3; Royal F4.

3. Emperour] F2, 3; Emperour  
F4.

7. yoake] F2, 3; yoak F4. selfe]  
F2; self F3, 4.

8. leffe] F2, 3; less F4. then]  
F2, 3; than F4.

9. Appeare] F2; Appear F3, 4.  
vn-Kinglike] F2, 3; Un-King  
like F4.

12. befall] F2, 3; befall F4.

14. Honor] Honour F2, 3, 4.

15. farewell Noble] F2, 3; fare-  
well, Noble F4.

18. weare] F2; wear F3, 4.

19. Sir, the Euent] Sir, Event  
F2, 3, 4.

21-22. Lords Till] F2; Lords,  
Till F3, 4.

22. crost the Seuern] crost Severn  
F2, 3, 4. Happines] F2; Hap-  
pinesse F3; Happiness F4.

23. but it] F3, 4; but it F2.

25. 'Tis] F3, 4; 'Tis F2.

[p. 384, Your valiant Britaines haue their wifhes in it.

COL. 2.] *Cym.* *Lucius* hath wrote already to the Emperor

28 How it goes heere. It fits vs therefore ripely

Our Chariots, and our Horfemen be in readineffe :

The Powres that he already hath in Gallia

Will foone be drawne to head, from whence he moues

32 His warre for Britaine.

*Qu.* 'Tis not fleepy businesse,

But muft be look'd too speedily, and frongly.

*Cym.* Our expectation that it would be thus

36 Hath made vs forward. But my gentle Queene,

Where is our Daughter ? She hath not appear'd

Before the Roman, nor to vs hath tender'd

The duty of the day. She looke vs like

40 A thing more made of malice, then of duty,

We haue noted it. Call her before vs, for

We haue benee too flight in fufferance.

*Qu.* Royall Sir,

44 Since the exile of *Posthumus*, moft retyr'd

Hath her life bin : the Cure whereof, my Lord,

'Tis time muft do. Befeech your Maiety,

Forbeare sharpe fpeeches to her. Shee's a Lady

48 So tender of rebukes, that words are froke;

And frokes death to her.

*Enter a Meffenger.*

*Cym.* Where is the Sir ? How

Can her contempt be anfwerr'd ?

26. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

27. *wrote*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; wrot F<sub>2</sub>. *Em-*

*peror*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Emperour F<sub>4</sub>.

28. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *readinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; readiness

F<sub>4</sub>.

30. *Powres*] Powers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

31. *soone*] F<sub>2</sub>; soon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; drawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *Qu.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Que F<sub>4</sub> (and

all after speeches in this scene).

'Tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *busi-*

*nesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; business F<sub>4</sub>.

34. *too*] to F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

35. *that it would be thus*] that it

should be thus F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

36. *But my*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; But, my F<sub>4</sub>.

*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

39. *duty*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Duty F<sub>4</sub>. *She*

*looke vs like*] She lookes as like

F<sub>2</sub>; She looks as like F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

40. *than*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *duty*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Duty F<sub>4</sub>.

41. *vs*] as F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

42. *beeene*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *too*

*slight in*] too light in F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

43. *Royall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Royal F<sub>4</sub>.

44. *retyr'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; retir'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

45. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.

46. *Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>,

41; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *Beseech*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4;

'Beseech F<sub>2</sub>.

47. *Forbeare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Forbear F<sub>3</sub>, 4;

*Shee's*] F<sub>2</sub>; She's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

48-9. *stroke*; *And*] strokes, And

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

50. *she Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; She, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Mef.* Please you Sir,  
Her Chambers are all lock'd, and there's no answer  
That will be giuen to th'lowd of noise, we make.

[p. 384,  
COL. 2]

*Qu.* My Lord, when last I went to visit her,  
She pray'd me to excuse her keeping close,  
Whereto constrain'd by her infirmities,  
She should that dutie leaue vnpaid to you  
Which dayly she was bound to proffer : this  
She wish'd me to make knowne : but our great Court  
Made me too blame in memory.

56

60

*Cym.* Her doores lock'd?  
Not scene of late? Grant Heauens, that which I  
Feare, proue false.

*Exit.* 64

*Qu.* Sonne, I say, follow the King.

*Clot.* That man of hers, *Pisanio*, her old Seruant  
I haue not scene these two dayes.

*Exit.*

*Qu.* Go, looke after :

68

*Pisanio*, thou that stand'st so for *Posthumus*,  
He hath a Drugg of mine : I pray, his absence  
Proceed by swallowing that. For he beleeueth  
It is a thing most precious. But for her,  
Where is she gone? Haply dispaire hath seiz'd her :  
Or wing'd with feruour of her loue, she's flowne  
To her desir'd *Posthumus* : gone she is,  
To death, or to dishonor, and my end  
Can make good vse of either. Shee being downe,  
I haue the placing of the Brittish Crowne.

72

76

*Enter Cloten.*

How now, my Sonne ?

53. *you Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; you, Sir F<sub>3</sub>;  
4.  
54. *to th'lowd*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'loud F<sub>3</sub>;  
4.  
57. *constrain'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; constrain'd  
F<sub>2</sub>. *infirmities*] F<sub>2</sub>; infirmity  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *vnpaid*] F<sub>2</sub>; unpaid F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
59. *dayly*] daily F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
60. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *too blame*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; to blame F<sub>4</sub>.

62. *doores*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; doors F<sub>4</sub>.  
63. *scene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *Feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
66. *hers*] F<sub>1</sub>, 4; her's F<sub>2</sub>.  
67. *scene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dayes*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; days F<sub>4</sub>.  
68. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
69-70. *Posthumus, He*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
Posthumus He F<sub>2</sub>.  
70. *Drugg*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Drugg F<sub>4</sub>.

71. *beleueth*] beleeueth F<sub>2</sub>; believes  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *dispaire*] F<sub>2</sub>; despair F<sub>3</sub>;  
despair F<sub>4</sub>.  
74. *flowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; flown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
75. *desir'd*] desired F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
76. *dishonor*] dishonour F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
77. *Shee*] F<sub>2</sub>; She F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *downe*  
F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
78. *Crowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Crown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
79. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 384, *Clot.* 'Tis certaine she is fled :

COL. 2] Go in and cheere the King, he rages, none  
Dare come about him.

*Qu.* All the better : may

84 This night fore-ftall him of the comming day. *Exit Qu.*

*Clo.* I loue, and hate her : for the's Faire and Royall,

And that she hath all courtly parts more exquisite

[p. 385, Then Lady, Ladies, Woman, from euery one

COL. 1] The best she hath, and she of all compounded

Out-felles them all. I loue her therefore, but

Disdaining me, and throwing Favours on

The low *Posthumus*, slanders fo her iudgement,

92 That what's else rare, is choak'd : and in that point

I will conclude to hate her, nay indeede,

To be reueng'd vpon her. For, when Fooles shall——

*Enter Pisanio.*

Who is heere ? What, are you packing sirrah ?

96 Come hither : Ah you precious Pandar, Villaine,

Where is thy Lady ? In a word, or else

Thou art freightway with the Fiends.

*Pif.* Oh, good my Lord.

100 *Clo.* Where is thy Lady ? Or, by Iupiter,

I will not aske againe. Close Villaine,

Ile haue this Secret from thy heart, or rip

Thy heart to finde it. Is she with *Posthumus* ?

104 From whose so many waights of baseness, cannot

A dram of worth be drawne.

*Pif.* Alas, my Lord,

80-1. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
*fled*: Go] fled. Go F2, 3, 4.  
 81. *cheere*] F2; cheer F3, 4.  
 84. *comming*] F2, 3; coming F4.  
 85. *loue*] F2; love F3, 4. *Faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *Royall*] F2, 3; Royal F4.  
 87. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *Lady, Ladies, Woman*] F2, 3; Lady, Ladies Woman F4.  
 89. *Out-selles*] F2; Out-sells F3, 4.

93. *will*] F3, 4; wil F2. *indeede*] F2; indeed F3, 4.  
 94. *Fooles shall*—] F2; Fools— F3, 4.  
 95. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *packing sirrah*] F2; packing, sirrah F3; packing, Sirrah F4.  
 96. *Pandar*] Pander F2, 3, 4. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.  
 98. *straightway*] F2; straight way F3, 4.  
 99.] (and all speeches except the

three last] Pis. F2, 3; Pisa. F4.  
 101. *aske*] F2, 3; ask F4. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.  
 102. *Secret*] secret F2, 3, 4.  
 103. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
 104. *waights*] F2; weights F3, 4. *baseness*] F2, 3; baseness F4.  
 105. *dram*] F2, 4; dramme F3. *drawne*] F2; drawn F3, 4.  
 106. *Alas*] F3, 4; Alas F2.

How can she be with him? When was she mis'd?  
He is in Rome.

[p. 385,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Where is she Sir? Come neerer:  
No farther halting: fatisfie me home,  
What is become of her?

112

*Pif.* Oh, my all-worthy Lord.

*Clo.* All-worthy Villaine,

Discouer where thy Miftris is, at once,  
At the next word: no more of worthy Lord:  
Speake, or thy silence on the infant, is  
Thy condemnation, and thy death.

116

*Pif.* Then Sir:

This Paper is the historie of my knowledge  
Touching her flight.

120

*Clo.* Let's feet: I will purfue her  
Euen to *Augustus* Throne.

*Pif.* Or this, or perith.

She's farre enough, and what he learns by this,  
May proue his trauell, not her danger.

124

*Clo.* Humh.

*Pif.* Ile write to my Lord she's dead: Oh *Imogen*,  
Safe mayst thou wander, safe returne agen.

128

*Clot.* Sirra, is this Letter true?

*Pif.* Sir, as I thinke.

*Clot.* It is *Posthumus* hand, I know't. Sirrah, if thou  
would'st not be a Villain, but do me true seruice: vnder-  
go those Employments wherin I should haue cause to vie  
thee with a serious indutry, that is, what villany foere I  
bid thee do to performe it, directly and truly, I would

109. *she Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; she, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*neerer*] F<sub>2</sub>; nearer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *of her?*] of her: F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
112-13. *Lord. Clo.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lord:  
Clo. F<sub>4</sub>.  
113. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
116. *Speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; Speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
118. *Then Sir:*] Then sir. F<sub>2</sub>;  
Then, sir F<sub>3</sub>; Then, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
119. *historie*] history F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

121. *see't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; seet F<sub>2</sub>.  
124. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>. *learnes*  
learns F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
125. *trauell*] travell F<sub>2</sub>, 3; travel F<sub>4</sub>.  
127. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *she's*  
she is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Oh Imogen*  
F<sub>2</sub>; Oh, Imogen F<sub>3</sub>.  
128. *mayst*] F<sub>2</sub>; may'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*returne*] return F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
129. *Sirra*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sirrah F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

130. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
131. *Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>; Posthumus's  
F<sub>3</sub>; Posthumus's F<sub>4</sub>.  
132. *Villain*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Villaine F<sub>2</sub>.  
*doe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
133. *wherin*] whercin F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4  
134. *soere*] F<sub>2</sub>; soere F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
135. *doe*] doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *performe*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
perform F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *truly*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



[p. 385, thinke thee an honest man : thou should'ft neither want  
COL. 1] my meanes for thy releefe, nor my voyce for thy preferment.

*Pif.* Well, my good Lord.

140 *Clo.* Wilt thou serue mee? For since patiently and constantly thou hast stucke to the bare Fortune of that Begger *Posthumus*, thou canst not in the course of gratitude, but be a diligent follower of mine. Wilt thou serue  
144 mee?

*Pif.* Sir, I will.

*Clo.* Giue mee thy hand, heere's my purse. Hast any of thy late Masters Garments in thy possession?

148 *Pifan.* I haue (my Lord) at my Lodging, the same Suite he wore, when he tooke leaue of my Ladie & Mistressse.

*Clo.* The first seruice thou dost mee, fetch that Suite  
[COL. 2] hither, let it be thy first seruice, go.

*Pif.* I shall my Lord.

*Exit.*

*Clo.* Meet thee at Milford-Hauen : (I forgot to aske him one thing, Ile remember't anon:) euen there, thou  
156 villaine *Posthumus* will I kill thee. I would these Garments were come. She saide vpon a time (the bitterneffe of it, I now belch from my heart) that shee held the very Garment of *Posthumus*, in more respect, then my Noble  
160 and naturall person; together with the adornement of my Qualities. With that Suite vpon my backe wil I rauish her: first kill him, and in her eyes; there shall shee see my valour, which will then be a torment to hir contempt.  
164 He on the ground, my speech of insultment ended on his

136. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

137. *meanes*] F2, 3; means F4

*releefe*] F2; relief F3, 4.

140. *me*] F2; me F3, 4.

141. *stucke*] F2; stuck F3, 4.

142. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.

146. *me*] me F2, 3, 4. *heere's*]

F2; here's F3, 4. *purse*] F2;

Purse F3, 4.

149. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4. *tooke*]

F2; took F3, 4. *Ladie*] F2;

lady F3, 4. *&c*] and F2, 3, 4.

*Mistresse*] F2, 3; Mistress F4.

151. *dost*] F2; do'st F3, 4. *me*] F2;

me F3, 4. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4.

152. *hither, let*] F2; hither; let

F3, 4.

*Exit*] *Exeunt* F2, 3, 4.

154. *aske*] F2, 3; ask F4.

155. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4.

156. *villaine*] F2; villain F3, 4.

157. *saide*] said F2, 3, 4. *bitter-*

*nesse*] F2, 3; bitterness F4.

159. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

160. *naturall*] F2, 3; natural F4.

161. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4.

162. *eyes; there*] eyes; there F2,

3, 4.

163. *will*] will F2, 3, 4. *hir*] her

F2, 3, 4.

164. *ground*] F3; Ground F4;

*gound* F2. *insultment*] insult-

ment F2, 3, 4.

dead bodie, and when my Luft hath dined (which, as I [p. 385, fay, to vex her, I will execute in the Cloathes that she so COL. 2] prais'd:) to the Court Ile knock her backe, foot her home againe. She hath despis'd mee reioycingly, and Ile bee 168 merry in my Reuenge.

*Enter Pifanio.*

Be thofe the Garments?

*Pif.* I, my Noble Lord.

*Clo.* How long is't fince she went to Milford-Hauen? 172

*Pif.* She can scarce be there yet.

*Clo.* Bring this Apparrell to my Chamber, that is the second thing that I haue commanded thee. The third is, that thou wilt be a voluntarie Mute to my defigne. Be 176 but dutious, and true preferment shall tender it selfe to thee. My Reuenge is now at Milford, would I had wings to follow it. Come, and be true. *Exit*

*Pif.* Thou bid'st me to my losse: for true to thee, 180 Were proue false, which I will neuer bee

To him that is most true. To Milford go,

And finde not her, whom thou pursuest. Flow, flow

You Heauenly blessings on her: This Fooles speede 184

Be croft with flownesse; Labour be his meede. *Exit*

*Scena Sexta.*

*Enter Imogen alone.*

*Imo.* I see a mans life is a tedious one,  
I haue tyr'd my selfe: and for two nights together

165. *bodie*] F2; body F3, 4. *Lust*] lust F2, 3, 4.  
166. *Cloathes*] F2, 3; Clorths F4.  
167. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *knock*] F2, 3; knock F4. *backe*] F2; back F3, 4.  
168. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4. *despis'd*] F3, 4; dispis'd F2. *mee*] F2; me F3, 4. *Ile*] F2;

Ile F3, 4. *bee*] F2; be F3, 4.  
174. *Apparrell*] F2, 3; Apparell F4.  
176. *voluntarie*] voluntary F2, 3, 4.  
177. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
178. *wings*] F2, 3; Wings F4.  
180. *bid'st*] F2; bidd'st F3, 4. *losse*] F2, 3; loss F4.  
181. *bee*] be F2, 3, 4.

183. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
184. *Fooles*] Fool's F3, 4. *Heauenly blessings*] Heavely blessings F2; heavenly blessings F3; Heavely Blessings F4.  
185. *slowesse*] F2, 3; slownesse F4.  
1. *mans*] F2; man's F3, 4.  
2. *tyr'd*] F2; tired F3, 4. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.

- [p. 385,  
COL. 2] Haue made the ground my bed. I should be sicke,  
But that my resolution helpes me : Milford,  
When from the Mountaine top, *Pisanio* shew'd thee,  
Thou was't within a kenne. Oh Ioue, I thinke  
Foundations flye the wretched : such I meane,  
8 Where they should be releeu'd. Two Beggars told me,  
I could not misse my way. Will poore Folkes lye  
That haue Afflictions on them, knowing 'tis  
A punishment, or Triall? Yes; no wonder,  
12 When Rich-ones scarce tell true. To lapse in Fulnesse  
Is forer, then to lye for Neede : and Fallhood  
Is worse in Kings, then Beggars. My deere Lord,  
Thou art one o'th' false Ones : Now I thinke on thee,  
16 My hunger's gone ; but euen before, I was  
At point to sinke, for Food. But what is this?  
Heere is a path too't : 'tis some sauage hold :  
I were best not call ; I dare not call : yet Famine  
20 Ere cleane it o're-throw Nature, makes it valiant.  
Plentie, and Peace breeds Cowards : Hardnesse euer  
Of Hardinesse is Mother. Ho? who's heere ?  
If any thing that's ciuill, speake : if sauage,  
[p. 386,  
COL. 1] Take, or lend. Ho? No answer? Then Ile enter.  
Best draw my Sword ; and if mine Enemy  
But feare the Sword like me, hee'l scarcely looke on't.  
Such a Foe, good Heauens.

Exit.

3. *bed*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Bed F<sub>4</sub>. *sicke*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
4. *helpe*] F<sub>2</sub>; helps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
5. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountain F  
3, 4. *top, Pisanio*] top Pisanio  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
6. *kenne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ken F<sub>4</sub>. *thinke*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lie F<sub>4</sub>.  
8. *Beggars*] F<sub>2</sub>; beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
9. *misse*] F<sub>2</sub>; miss F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *poore*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Folkes*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Folks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *Afflictions*] afflictions F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
11. *Triall*] F<sub>2</sub>; triall F<sub>3</sub>; trial F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. *Fulnesse*] F<sub>3</sub>; fulnesse F<sub>2</sub>;  
Fulness F<sub>4</sub>.

13. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Neede*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; Need F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Beg-  
gers*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *deere*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>.  
15. *o'th'false*] F<sub>4</sub>; o'th false F<sub>2</sub>;  
oth'false F<sub>3</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *sinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*too't*] to't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
20. *cleane it*] F<sub>2</sub>; it cleane F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*o're-throw*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; o'rethrow F<sub>4</sub>.  
*makes*] make F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
21. *Plentie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Plenty F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Peace*] F<sub>2</sub>; peace F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Plentie,  
and*] Plentie and F<sub>2</sub>; Plenty,

and F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *breeds*] breeds F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; 4. *Cowards*] *Hardnesse*]  
Cowards, Hardnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Cowards, Hardness F<sub>4</sub>.  
22. *Hardinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hardi-  
ness F<sub>4</sub>. *Ho?*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>.  
*heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *any thing*] F<sub>2</sub>; any F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*ciuill*] ciuill F<sub>2</sub>; civil F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*speake: if*] speake; if F<sub>2</sub>; speak  
if F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *Ho?*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>. *Ile*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>; Ill F<sub>4</sub>.  
25. *Enemy*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Enemy F<sub>2</sub>.  
26. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hee'l*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; hee'l F<sub>2</sub>; he'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*scarcely*] F<sub>2</sub>; scarcely F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

## Scena Septima.

[p. 386,  
COL. I]*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Arviragus.*

*Bel.* You *Polidore* haue prou'd best Woodman, and  
Are Master of the Feast : *Cadwall*, and I

Will play the Cooke, and Seruant, 'tis our match :

The sweate of induftry would dry, and dye

But for the end it workes too. Come, our stomackes

Will make what's homely, fauoury : Wearineffe

Can fmore vpon the Flint, when restie Sloth

Findes the Downe-pillow hard. Now peace be heere,

Poore houfe, that keep'ft thy selfe.

*Gui.* I am throughly weary.

*Arui.* I am weake with toyle, yet strong in appetite.

*Gui.* There is cold meat i'th'Caue, we'l brouz on that  
Whil'ft what we haue kill'd, be Cook'd.

*Bel.* Stay, come not in :

But that it eates our victualles, I should thinke  
Heere were a Faery.

*Gui.* What's the matter, Sir ?

*Bel.* By Iupiter an Angell : or if not  
An earthly Paragon. Behold Diuinenesse  
No elder then a Boy.

*Enter Imogen.*

*Imo.* Good mafters harme me not :

Before I enter'd heere, I call'd, and thought

To haue begg'd, or bought, what I haue took : good troth

2. *Feast*] F4; feast F2, 3.  
3. *Cooke*] F2; Cook F3, 4. 'tis]  
F3, 4; tis F2.  
4. *dye*] F2, 3; die F4.  
5. *workes*] F2; works F3, 4. *too*  
to F2, 3, 4. *stomackes*] F2;  
stomachs F3; stomachs F4.  
6. *what's*] F3, 4; whats F2. *Wear-*  
*innesse*] F2, 3; Weariness F4.  
7. *restie*] resty F2, 3, 4.  
8. *findes*] F2, 3; finds F4.  
*Downe-pillow*] F2; Down-pillow  
F3, 4. *Now*] F2; No F3, 4.

- heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
9. *Poore*] F2; Poor F3, 4. *keep'ft*]  
F3; keept F2. *selfe*] F2; self  
F3, 4.  
11. *(and all speeches) Arui.*] Arvi.  
F2, 3; Arv. F4. *weake*] F2;  
weak F3, 4. *toyle*] F2, 3; toil F4.  
12. *i'th'Caue*] ith Cave F2, 3. *we'l*  
we'll F2, 3, 4. *brouz*] F2, 3;  
brouze F4.  
13. *Whil'ft*] F3, 4; whilst F2.  
*kill'd*] F3, 4; killd F2.  
15. *eates our victualles*] F2; eats our

- victuals F3; eats our  
F4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
17. *What's*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
18. *Iupiter*] F2; Jupiter F3, 4.  
*Angell*] F2; Angel F3, 4.  
19. *earthly*] F2, 3; Earthly F4.  
*Diuinenesse*] F2, 3; diuineness  
F4.  
20. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
21. *masters harme*] maste harme  
F2; master, harme F3; master  
harm F4.  
22. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

[p. 386, I haue stolne nought, nor would not, though I had found  
COL. 1] Gold strew'd i'th'Floore. Heere's money for my Meate,

I would haue left it on the Boord, so foone

As I had made my Meale; and parted

28 With Pray'rs for the Prouider.

*Gui.* Money? Youth.

*Aru.* All Gold and Siluer rather turne to durt,

As 'tis no better reckon'd, but of those

32 Who worship durty Gods.

*Imo.* I see you're angry:

Know, if you kill me for my fault, I should

Haue dyed, had I not made it.

36 *Bel.* Whether bound?

*Imo.* To Milford-Hauen.

*Bel.* What's your name?

*Imo.* *Fidele* Sir: I haue a Kinsman, who

40 Is bound for Italy; he embark'd at Milford,

To whom being going, almost spent with hunger,

I am false in this offence.

*Bel.* Prythee (faire youth)

44 Thinke vs no Churles; nor meafure our good mindes

By this rude place we lue in. Well encounter'd,

'Tis almost night, you shall haue better cheere

Ere you depart; and thanks to stay, and eate it:

48 Boyes, bid him welcome.

*Gui.* Were you a woman, youth,

I should woo hard, but be your Groome in honesty:

I bid for you, as I do buy.

24. *stolne*] F<sub>2</sub>; stoln F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

25. *strew'd i'th'Floore*] *strew'd i'*

*th'Floore* F<sub>2</sub>; *strew'd i'th'Floore*

F<sub>3</sub>; *strew'd i'th'Floor* F<sub>4</sub>

*Heere's*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Here's* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Meate*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Meat* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *Boord*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Board* F<sub>4</sub>.

27. *Meale*; *ana*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Mcale*: and

F<sub>3</sub>; *Meal*: and F<sub>4</sub>.

28. *Pray'rs*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Prayers* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

30. *turne to durt*] *turne doe durt*

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *turn do durt* F<sub>4</sub>.

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

6

31. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *tis* F<sub>2</sub>.

32. *Gods*] *gods* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

33. *your're*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *your* F<sub>2</sub>.

35. *dyed*] F<sub>2</sub>; *died* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

36. *Whether*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Whither*

F<sub>4</sub>.

38. *What's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *whats* F<sub>2</sub>.

40. *Italy*; *he*] *Italy*: *he* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

42. *false*] F<sub>2</sub>; *fauln* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

43. *Prythee*] *Prethec* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; *fair* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

44. *Thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Think* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Churles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Churls* F<sub>4</sub>.

*mindes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *minds* F<sub>4</sub>.

46. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Tis* F<sub>2</sub>. *cheere*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *cheer* F<sub>4</sub>.

47. *thanks*] F<sub>2</sub>; *thanks* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*saie*] F<sub>2</sub>; *eat* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

48. *Boyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Boys* F<sub>4</sub>.

50. *wooe*] *wooe* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *woe* F<sub>4</sub>.

*Groome in honesty*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Groom*

in *honesty*: F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

51. *do*] F<sub>4</sub>; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

- Arui.* Ile make't my Comfort  
He is a man, Ile loue him as my Brother :  
And such a welcome as I'd giue to him  
( After long absence ) such is yours. Most welcome :  
Be sprightly, for you fall 'mongst Friends.  
*Imo.* 'Mongst Friends ?  
If Brothers : would it had bin so, that they  
Had bin my Fathers Sonnes, then had my prize  
Bin lesse, and so more equall ballasting  
To thee *Posthumus.*  
*Bel.* He wrings at some distresse. 62  
*Gui.* Would I could free't.  
*Arui.* Or I, what ere it be,  
What paine it cost, what danger : Gods !  
*Bel.* Hearke Boyes. 66  
*Imo.* Great men  
That had a Court no bigger then this Caue,  
That did attend themselues, and had the vertue  
Which their owne Conscience seal'd them : laying by 70  
That nothing-guift of differing Multitudes  
Could not out-peere these twaine. Pardon me Gods,  
I'd change my sexe to be Companion with them,  
Since *Leonatus* falle. 74  
*Bel.* It shall be so :  
Boyes wee'l go dresse our Hunt. Faire youth come in ;  
Discourse is heauy, fasting : when we haue sup'd  
Wee'l mannerly demand thee of thy Story,  
So farre as thou wilt speake it. 78

52, 53. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
54. *I'd*] F3, 4; I'd F2.  
56. 'mongst] F3, 4; amongst F2.  
57-58. *Friends*] *If Brothers*] friends. If Brothers F2, 3, 4.  
59. *Fathers*] fathers F2; Father's F3, 4. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4.  
58, 59, 60. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4.  
60. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *equall*] F2, 3; equal F4.

62. *distresse*] F2, 3; distress F4.  
65. *faire*] F2; pain F3, 4. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.  
66. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3; Hark F4.  
68. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
71. *nothing-guift*] F2; nothing gift F3, 4.  
72. *out-peere*] out-peere F2; out-piece F3; out piece F4. *twaine*] F2; twain F3, 4. *Gods*] gods

F2, 3, 4.  
73. *I'd*] F3, 4; I'd F2. *sexe*] F2; sex F3, 4.  
76. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *go*] goe F2. *dresse*] F2, 3; dress F4. *Faire youth*] Faire you F2; Fair, you F3, 4.  
78. *Wee'l*] Weel F2; We'll F3, 4.  
79. *farre as thou wilt speake*] F2; far as thou wilt speak F3, 4.

- [p. 386, *Gui.* Pray draw neere.  
 COL. 2] *Arui.* The Night to'th'Owle,  
 And Morne to th'Larke leffe welcome.  
*Imo.* Thanks Sir.  
 84 *Arui.* I pray draw neere.

*Exeunt.*

*Scena Octaua.*

*Enter two Roman Senators, and Tribunes.*

1. *Sen.* This is the tenor of the Emperors Writ ;  
 That since the common men are now in Actiō  
 'Gainst the Pannonians, and Dalmatians,  
 4 And that the Legions now in Gallia, are  
 Full weake to vndertake our Warres againt  
 The falne-off Britaines, that we do incite  
 The Gentry to this bufineffe. He creates  
 8 *Lucius* Pro-Confull : and to you the Tribunes  
 For this immediate Levy, he commands  
 His absolute Commiffion. Long liue *Cæſar*.  
*Tri.* Is *Lucius* Generall of the Forces ?  
 12 2. *Sen.* I.  
*Tri.* Remaining now in Gallia ?  
 1. *Sen.* With thoſe Legions  
 Which I haue ſpoke of, whereunto your leuie  
 16 Muſt be ſuppliant : the words of your Commiffion  
 Will tye you to the numbers, and the time  
 Of their diſpatch.  
*Tri.* We will diſcharge our duty.

*Exeunt.*

80. *draw neere*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; draw near F<sub>4</sub>.  
 81. *to'th'Owle*] to th'Owle F<sub>2</sub> ; to the Owle F<sub>3</sub> ; to the Owl F<sub>4</sub>.  
 82. *Morne to th'Larke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; morn to th Lark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Scena Octaua*] *Scena Octava* F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Scena Octava* F<sub>2</sub>.  
 1 *Sen. This*] F<sub>3</sub> ; 1 *Sen. This*

F<sub>2</sub>, 4. *tenor*] F<sub>2</sub> ; *tenour* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Emperors*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Emperours* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 3. *'Gainst*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Gainst* F<sub>2</sub>.  
 5. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub> ; *weak* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 5. *Warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Wars* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 6. *falne-off Britaines*] *falne-off Britaine* F<sub>2</sub> ; *faln-off Britains* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*] F<sub>4</sub> ; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 7. *businessse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *business* F<sub>4</sub>.

8. *Pro Consul*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Pro Consul* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 11. *Generall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *General* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 12. 2. *Sen. I.*] F<sub>3</sub> ; 2 *Sen. I.* F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
 14. 1. *Sen. With*] F<sub>3</sub>. 1 *Sen. With*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
 15. *leuie*] *levy* F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Levy* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 17. *numbers, and*] *Numbers and* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

## Actus Quartus. Scena Prima.

[p. 386,  
COL. 2]

## Enter Clotten alone.

Clot I am neere to'th'place where they should meet, if *Pisano* haue mapp'd it truly. How fit his Garments serue me? Why should his Mistris who was made by him that made the Taylor, not be fit too? The rather (sauiug [p. 387, COL. 1] reuerence of the Word) for 'tis faide a Womans fitnesse comes by fits: therein I must play the Workman, I dare speake it to my selfe, for it is not Vainglorie for a man, and his Glasse, to confer in his owne Chamber, I meane, 8 the Lines of my body are as well drawne as his; no lesse young, more strong, not beneath him in Fortunes, beyond him in the aduantage of the time, aboue him in Birth, alike conuerfant in generall seruices, and more re- 12 markeable in single oppositions; yet this imperfeuerant Thing loues him in my despight. What Mortalitie is? *Pofthumus*, thy head (which now is growing vpon thy shoulders) shall within this houre be off, thy Mistris in 16 forced, thy Garments cut to peeces before thy face: and all this done, spurne her home to her Father, who may (happily) be a little angry for my so rough vfage: but my Mother hauing power of his testinesse, shall turne all in- 20 to my commendations. My Horse is tyed vp safe, out Sword, and to a fore purpose: Fortune put them into my hand: This is the very description of their meeting place and the Fellow dares not deceiue me.

Exit. 24

Scena Prima] F3, 4; Sc oena Prima F2.

Enter Clotten] F2; Enter Cloten F3, 4.

1. neere] F2; near F3, 4. to'th' place] F2; to th' place F3, 4.

2. mapp'd] F2, 3; map'd F4. truly] F2; truly F3, 4.

5. 'tis saide] F3; tis said F2; 'tis said F4. fitnesse] F2, 3; fitness F4.

6. Workman] F3, 4; Workman F2.

7. speake it to my selfe] speak it to my self F3, 4. Vainglorie] Vainglory F2; Vain-glory F3, 4.

8. Glasse] F2, 3; Glass F4. confer in his owne] F2; conferre in his own F3; confer in his own F4. meane] F2; mean F3, 4.

9. body] F2, 3; Body F4. drawne] F2; drawn F3, 4. lesse] F2; less F3, 4.

12. generall] F2, 3; general F4. remarkable] F2; remarkable F3, 4.

13. oppositions; yet] F2; oppositions; yet F3, 4.

14. Mortalitie] Mortality F2, 3, 4.

15. head] F2, 3; Head F4. vpon] upon F2, 3, 4.

16. houre] F2, 3; hour F4. peeces] F2; pieces F3, 4. face] F2, 3; Face F4.

18. spurne] F2; spurn F3, 4.

20. testinesse] F2, 3; testiness F4. turne] F2; turn F3, 4.

21. Horse] F2; horse F3, 4.

24. Fellow] F4; fellow F2, 3.



[p. 387,  
col. 1.]

## Scena Secunda.

Enter Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, and  
Imogen from the Cave.

*Bel.* You are not well : Remaine heere in the Caeue,  
Wee'l come to you after Hunting.

*Arui.* Brother, stay heere :

4 Are we not Brothers ?

*Imo.* So man and man should be,  
But Clay and Clay, differs in dignitie,  
Whose duft is both alike. I am very sicke,

8 *Gui.* Go you to Hunting, Ile abide with him.

*Imo.* So sicke I am not, yet I am not well :

But not fo Citizen a wanton, as

To feeme to dye, ere sicke : So please you, leaue me,

12 Sticke to your Iournall courfe : the breach of Cuf tome,

Is breach of all. I am ill, but your being by me  
Cannot amend me. Society, is no comfort

To one not fociable : I am not very sicke,

16 Since I can reafon of it : pray you trust me heere,

Ile rob none but my felfe, and let me dye

Stealing fo poorely.

*Gui.* I loue thee : I haue fpoke it,

20 How much the quantity, the waight as much,

As I do loue my Father.

*Bel.* What? How? how ?

*Arui.* If it be finne to fay fo (Sir) I yoake mee

Scena Secunda] F3, 4; Scena  
Secunda F2. Enter Belarius]  
F2, 3; Enter Bellarius F4.

1. Remaine heere] F2; Remain  
here F3, 4.

2. Wee'l] We'll F2, 3, 4. Hunt-  
ing] F4; hunting F2, 3.

3. heere] here F3, 4.

6. Clay, differs] Clay differs F2,  
3, 4. dignitie] dignity F2, 3, 4.

7. sicke] F2; sick F3, 4.

8. Go you to Hunting] Goe you  
to Hunting F2; Go you to hunt-  
ing F3, 4. Ile] F2; I'll F3;

I'll F4.

9. sicke] F2; sick F3, 4.

10. Citizen] F3, 4; Cittizen F2.

11. sceme] F2; seem F3, 4. dye]  
F2, 3; die F4. ere sicke] F2;

ere sick F3, 4.

12. Journall] F2, 3; Iournal F4.  
Cuf tome] F2, 3; Custom F4.

14. Society, is] F2; Society is  
F3, 4.

15-16. sicke, Since] F3, 4; sicke.  
Sincc F2. heere] F2; here F3,  
4.

17. Ile] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
selfe] F2; self F3, 4.

18. poorely] F2; poorly F3, 4.

20. waight] F2; weight F3, 4.

21. do] F4; doe F2, 3. Father]  
F3, 4; father F2.

23. sinne] F2; sin F3, 4. yoake  
mee] yoake me F2; yoak me  
F3, 4.

In my good Brothers fault : I know not why	[p. 387,
I loue this youth, and I haue heard you fay,	COL. 1.]
Loue's reason's, without reason. The Beere at doore,	
And a demand who is't shall dye, I'd fay	
My Father, not this youth.	28
<i>Bel.</i> Oh noble fraine !	
O worthinesse of Nature, breed of Greatnesse !	
"Cowards father Cowards, & Base things Syre Base ;	
"Nature hath Meale, and Bran ; Contempt, and Grace.	32
I'me not their Father, yet who this thould bee,	
Doth myracle it selfe, lou'd before mee.	
'Tis the ninth houre o'th' Morne.	
<i>Arui.</i> Brother, farewell.	36
<i>Imo.</i> I with ye sport.	[COL. 2.]
<i>Arui.</i> You health.——So please you Sir.	
<i>Imo.</i> These are kinde Creatures.	
Gods, what lyes I haue heard :	40
Our Courtiers say, all's sauage, but at Court ;	
Experience, oh thou disprouo'ft Report.	
Th'emperious Seas breeds Monsters ; for the Dith,	
Poore Tributary Riuers, as sweet Fish :	44
I am sicke still, heart-sicke; <i>Pisanio</i> ,	
Ile now taste of thy Drugges.	
<i>Gui.</i> I could not firre him :	
He said he was gentle, but vfortunate ;	48
Dishonestly afflicted, but yet honest.	

26. *Loue's reason's, without* Loves reasons without F2 ; Love's reasons without F3, 4. *Beere* beere F2 ; Beer F2, 4.  
 27. *is't* F2, 4 ; *ist* F2. *dye* F2, 3 ; die F4. *I'd* F3 ; I'd F2 ; I'd F4.  
 28. *Father* F3, 4 ; father F2. *youth* youth F2 ; Youth F3, 4.  
 29. *straine* F2 ; strain F3, 4.  
 30. *worthinesse* F2, 4 ; worthiness F4. *Greatnesse* F3 ; greatness F4.  
 31. *Cowards father Cowards* F2 ; Cowards, Father, Cowards F3, 4. & *Base things Syre Base*

and base things Syre Base F2 ; and base things, Sir, Base F3, 4.  
 32. *Meale* F2, 3 ; Meal F4.  
 33. *I'me* F3 ; I'me F2 ; I'm F4. *Father* F3, 4 ; father F2. *bee* be F2, 3, 4.  
 34. *Doth myracle it selfe* F2 ; doth miracle it self F3, 4. *mee* me F2, 3, 4.  
 35. *'Tis* F3, 4 ; Tis F2 ; *houre o'th' Morne* hour oth' Morn F2 ; hour oth' Morn F3 ; hour o'th' Morn F4.  
 36. *farewell* F2, 3 ; farewell F4.  
 38. *you Sir* F2 ; you, Sir F3, 4.  
 39. *kinde* kind F2, 3, 4.

40. *lyes* F2, 3 ; lies F4.  
 41. *all's* F3, 4 ; alls F2.  
 42. *Court* ; *Experience* Court ; Experience F2, 3, 4.  
 43. *Th'emperious* F2 ; Th imperious F3, 4.  
 44. *Poore* F2 ; Poor F3, 4. *Fish* F4 ; fish F2, 3.  
 45. *sicke still, heart-sicke* ; *Pisano* sicke still, heart-sicke ; *Pisano* F2 ; sick still, heart-sick : *Pisano* F3, 4.  
 46. *Ile* F2 ; I'll F3 ; I'll F4. *taste* F2, 3 ; tast F4. *Drugges* F2, 3 ; Drugg F4.  
 47. *stirre* F2, 3 ; stir F4.

[p. 387, *Arui.* Thus did he aufwer me : yet faid heereafter,  
COL. 2] I might know more.

52 *Bel.* To'th'Field, to'th'Field :  
Wee'l leaue you for this time, go in, and ref.

*Arui.* Wee'l not be long away.

*Bel.* Pray be not ficke,

56 For you muft be our Hufwife.

*Imo.* Well, or ill,

I am bound to you.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* And fhall't be euer.

60 This youth, how ere diftreft, appears he hath had  
Good Ancestors.

*Arui.* How Angell-like he fings :

*Gui.* But his neate Cookerie ?

64 *Arui.* He cut our Rootes in Charracters,  
And fa we't our Brothes, as *Iuno* had bin ficke,  
And he her Dieter.

*Arui.* Nobly he yoakes

68 A fmiling, with a figh ; as if the figne  
Was that it was, for not being fuch a Smile :  
The Smile, mocking the Sigh, that it would flye  
From fo diuine a Temple, to commix

72 With windes, that Saylor's raile at.

*Gui.* I do note,

That greefe and patience rooted in them both,  
Mingle their fpurres together.

76 *Arui.* Grow patient,

50. *heereafter*] F2; here after

F3, 4.

52. *To'th'Field, to'th'Field*] To

th'field, to the field F2; To

th Field, to th Field F3, 4.

53. *Wee'l*] We'll F2, 3; 4. *gø*]

F3, 4; goe F2.

54. *Wee'l*] We'll F2, 3, 4.

55. *sicke*] F2; sick F3, 4.

56. *Hufwife*] F3, 4; hufwife F2.

57. *Well, or ill*] F3, 4; Well or

ill F2.

59. *shalt*] shalt F2, 3, 4.

60. *ere*] F2; c're F3, 4. *appears*]

F2, 3; appears F4.

62. *Angell-like*] F2; Angel-like

F3, 4.

63. *neate*] F2; neat F3, 4. *Cook-*

*erie*] Cookery F2, 3, 4.

64. *Rootes*] F2; Roots F3, 4.

*Charracters*] Characters F2, 3,

4.

65. *sawe't*] sawe't F2, 3, 4.

*Brothes*] F2; Broths F3, 4.

*bin sicke*] F2; been sick F3, 4.

67. *yoakes*] F2; yoaks F3, 4.

68. *smiling, with*] F2; smiling with

F3, 4. *sigh; as*] sighc: as F2,

3, 4. *as if the sigh*] F2; as if

the sigh F3, 4.

69, 70. *Smile*] F2; smile F3, 4.

70. *Sigh*] F2; sigh F3. *flye*] F2,

3; fly F4.

72. *Saylor*] F2; Sailors F3, 4.

*raile*] F2, 3; rail F4.

73. *doe*] doe F2, 3, 4.

74. *greefe*] griefc F2; grief F3,

4.

75. *spurres*] F2, 3; spurs F4.

And let the stinking-Elder (Greefe) vntwine  
His perishing roote, with the encreasing Vine.

[p. 387,  
COL. 2]

*Bel.* It is great morning. Come away : Who's there?

*Enter Cloten.*

*Clo.* I cannot finde those Runnagates, that Villaine  
Hath mock'd me. I am faint.

80

*Bel.* Those Runnagates ?

Meanes he not vs ? I partly know him, 'tis

*Cloten*, the Sonne o'th'Queene. I feare some Ambush :

84

I saw him not these many yeares, and yet

I know 'tis he : We are held as Out-Lawes : Hence.

*Gui.* He is but one : you, and my Brother search

What Companies are neere : pray you away,

88

Let me alone with him.

*Clot.* Soft, what are you

That flye me thus ? Some villaine-Mountainers ?

I haue heard of such. What Slaue art thou?

92

*Gui.* A thing

More slauish did I ne're, then answering

A Slaue without a knocke.

*Clot.* Thou art a Robber,

96

A Law-breaker, a Villaine : yeeld thee Theefe.

*Gui.* To who? to thee? What art thou? Haue not I

An arme as bigge as thine ? A heart, as bigge :

Thy words I grant are bigger : for I weare not

My Dagger in my mouth. Say what thou art :

Why I should yeeld to thee?

77. *stinking-Elder* [*Greefe*] stinking-Elder [*Griefe*] F2; stinking Elder [*Grief*] F3, 4.

79. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning F4.

80. *Enter Cloten*] F3, 4; Enter Clotten F2. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.

82. *Runnagates*] F2; Runagates F3, 4.

83. *Meanes*] F2; Means F3, 4.

'tis] F3, 4; tis F2.

84. *Cloten*] F4; Clotten F2, 3.

*Sonne o'th'Queene*] Sonne oth' Queene; Son oth Queen F2, 3; Son o'th Queen F4. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4.

85. *yeares*] F2; yeares F3, 4.

86. 'tis] F3, 4; tis F2. *Out-Lawes* : *Hence*] *Out-lawes* ; Hence F2, 3, 4.

87. *Brother*] F4; brother F2, 3.

88. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.

91. *flye*] F2, 3; fly F4. *Some villaine-Mountainers*] Sonne villaine-Mountainers F2; Some

Villain Mountainers F3, 4. 93. *thing More*] thing. More F2; thing, More F3, 4.

94. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

95. *knocke*] F2; knock F3, 4.

97. *a Villaine; yeeld thee Theefe*] F2; a Villain; yeeld thee, thief F3, 4.

98. *To who*] F2; to whom F3, 4.

99. *arme as bigge*] F2; Arme as big F3; Arm as big F4.

100. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.

102. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.

[p. 388, *Clot.* Thou Villaine bafe,

COL. 1.] Know'ft me not by my Cloathes?

105 *Gui.* No, nor thy Taylor, Rafcall :

Who is thy Grandfather ? He made thofe cloathes,

Which (as it feemes) make thee.

108 *Clo.* Thou precious Varlet,

My Taylor made them not.

*Gui.* Hence then, and thanke

The man that gauē them thee. Thou art fome Foole,

112 I am loath to beate thee.

*Clot.* Thou iniurious Theefe,

Hearē but my name, and tremble.

*Gui.* What's thy name ?

116 *Clo.* *Cloten*, thou Villaine.

*Gui.* *Cloten*, thou double Villaine be thy name,

I cannot tremble at it, were it Toad, or Adder, Spider,

'Twould moue me fooner.

120 *Clot.* To thy further feare,

Nay, to thy meere Confufion, thou fhalt know

I am Sonne to 'th'Queene.

*Gui.* I am forry for't : not feeming

124 So worthy as thy Birth.

*Clot.* Art not afear'd ?

*Gui.* Thofe that I reuerence, thofe I feare : the Wife :

At Fooles I laugh : not feare them.

128 *Clot.* Dye the death :

When I haue flaine thee with my proper hand,

Ile follow thofe that euen now fled hence :

103. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.

104. *Cloathes*] F2, 3; Cloths F4.

105. *Rascall*] F2, 3; Rascal F4.

106. *Grandfather*? *He*] Grand-

father: He F2, 3, 4. *thofe*

*cloathes*] F2; thofe Cloathes

F3; thofe Cloths F4.

107. *feemes*] F2; seems F3, 4.

110. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.

111. *Foole*] F2, 3; Fool F4.

112. *loath*] F2; loth F3, 4.

113. *Theefe*] F2; Theef F3, 4.

114. *Hearē*] F2; Hear F3, 4.

115. *thy name*] F2, 3; thy Name

F4.

116, 117. *Villaine*] F2; Villain

F3, 4.

119. *'Twould*] F3, 4; Twould F2.

*moue me fooner*] moue me fooner

F2; move fooner (mc omitted)

F3, 4.

120. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4.

121. *meere*] F2; meer F3, 4.

122. *Sonne to 'th'Queene*] F2; Son

to th'Queen F3, 4.

126. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *the*

*Wife*: *At*] the Wife: At F2, 3, 4.

127. *Foole*] F2, 3; Fools F4.

*feare*] F2; fear F3, 4.

128. *Dye the death*] F2, 3; Die

the Death F4.

129. *slaine*] F2; slain F3, 4.

130. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

And on the Gates of *Luds Towne* fet your heads :  
Yeeld *Rusticke* Mountaineer. *Fight and Exeunt.* [p. 388,  
COL. 1]

*Enter Belarius and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* No Companie's abroad ?

*Arui.* None in the world : you did mistake him sure.

*Bel.* I cannot tell : Long is it since I saw him,  
But Time hath nothing blurr'd those lines of Faour 136  
Which then he wore : the snatches in his voice,  
And burst of speaking were as his : I am absolute  
'Twas very *Cloten*.

*Arui.* In this place we left them ; 140  
I with my Brother make good time with him,  
You say he is so fell.

*Bel.* Being scarce made vp,  
I meane to man ; he had not apprehension 144  
Of roaring terrors : For defect of iudgement  
Is oft the cause of Feare.

*Enter Guiderius.*

But see thy Brother.

*Gui.* This *Cloten* was a Foole, an empty purse, 148  
There was no money in't : Not *Hercules*

Could haue knock'd out his Braines, for he had none :

Yet I not doing this, the Foole had borne  
My head, as I do his. 152

*Bel.* What hast thou done ?

*Gui.* I am perfect what : cut off one *Clotens* head,  
Sonne to the Queene (after his owne report)  
Who call'd me Traitor, Mountaineer, and swore 156

131. *Luds-Towne*] F2 ; Luds-Town F3, 4.  
132. *Yeeld Rusticke*] F2 ; Yeeld Rustick F3, 4.  
*Enter Belarius*] F2, 3 ; Enter *Belarius* F4.  
133. *Companie's*] F2 ; Company's F3, 4.  
134. *world*] F2, 3 ; World F4.  
135. *tell : Long*] F2 ; tell : long

F3, 4.  
137. *voice*] voyce F2, 3 ; Voice F4.  
139. *'Twas*] F3, 4 ; Twas F2.  
144. *meane*] F2 ; mean F3, 4.  
146. *Feare*] F2 ; Fear F3, 4.  
148. *Foole*] F2 ; Fool F3, 4. *purse*] F2, 3 ; Purse F4.  
149. *money*] F2, 4 ; mony F3.  
150. *Braines*] F2 ; Brains F3, 4.  
151. *Foole*] F2, 3 ; Fool F4.

152. *head*] F3 ; heade F2 ; Head F4. *del*] F3 ; doe F2, 4.  
154. *what : cut*] what ; cut F2, 3, 4. *Clotens*] F2 ; Cloten's F3, 4.  
155. *Sonne to the Queene*] F2 ; Son to the Queen F3, 4. *owne*] *report*] F2 ; own report F3, 4.  
156. *Traitor*] F4 ; Traytor F2, 3.

- [p. 388, With his owne single hand heel'd take vs in,  
col. 1] Displace our heads, where (thanks the Gods) they grow  
And set them on *Luds-Towne*.
- 160 *Bel.* We are all vndone.  
*Gui.* Why, worthy Father, what haue we to loofe,  
But that he fwore to take, our Lines? the Law  
Protects not vs, then why should we be tender,
- 164 To let an arrogant peece of flesh threat vs?  
Play Iudge, and Executioner, all himselfe?
- [col. 2] For we do feare the Law. What company  
Discouer you abroad?
- 168 *Bel.* No single foule  
Can we set eye on: but in all safe reason  
He must haue some Attendants. Though his Honor  
Was nothing but mutation, I, and that
- 172 From one bad thing to worfe: Not Frenzie,  
Not absolute madnesse could so farre haue rau'd  
To bring him heere alone: although perhaps  
It may be heard at Court, that such as wee
- 176 Cause heere, hunt heere, are Out-lawes, and in time  
May make some stronger head, the which he hearing,  
(As it is like him) might breake out, and sweare  
Heel'd fetch vs in, yet is't not probable
- 180 To come alone, either he so vndertaking,  
Or they so suffering: then on good ground we feare,  
If we do feare this Body hath a taile

157. *owne single hand*] F<sub>2</sub>; own hand (single omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heel'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; he'd F<sub>3</sub>; he'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
158. (thanks the Gods)] (thanks the gods F<sub>2</sub>; (thanks to th'gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
159. *Luds-Towne*) F<sub>2</sub>; Luds Town F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
161. *loose*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lose F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *take, our Lines*] F<sub>2</sub>; take our Lives F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164. *arrogant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; arrogant F<sub>4</sub>. *peece*] F<sub>2</sub>; picce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
165. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
166. *do feare the Law*] do feare

no Law F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear no Law F<sub>3</sub>; do fear no Law F<sub>4</sub>. *company*] F<sub>4</sub>; Company F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
168. *soule*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Soul F<sub>4</sub>.  
169. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>.  
170. *Attendants*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Attendants F<sub>2</sub>. *Honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
171. *mutation, I*] F<sub>2</sub>; mutation; I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *Frenzie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Frenzy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
173. *madnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; madness F<sub>4</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>.  
174. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *alone: although*] alone although F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.  
175. *as wee*] as we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
176. *Cause heere, hunt heere*] Cause heere, hunt here F<sub>2</sub>; Cause here, haunt here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
178. *breake*] F<sub>2</sub>; break F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sweare*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
179. *Heel'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; he'd F<sub>3</sub>; he'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
180. *either he so*] F<sub>2</sub>; either so (he omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
181. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
182. *do feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear F<sub>3</sub>; do fear F<sub>4</sub>. *taile*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tail F<sub>4</sub>.

More perillous then the head.

*Arui.* Let Ord'nance

[p. 388,  
col. 2]

Come as the Gods fore-fay it : howfoere,

My Brother hath done well.

*Bel.* I had no minde

To hunt this day : The Boy *Fideles* sickenesse]

188

Did make my way long forth.

*Gui.* With his owne Sword,

Which he did waue against my throat, I haue tane

His head from him : Ile throw't into the Creeke

192

Behinde our Rocke, and let it to the Sea,

And tell the Fishes, hee's the Queenes Sonne, *Cloten*,

That's all I reake.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* I feare 'twill be reueng'd :

196

Would (*Polidore*) thou had't not done't : though valour

Becomes thee well enough.

*Arui.* Would I had done't :

So the Reuenge alone purfú'de me : *Polidore*

200

I loue thee brotherly, but enuy much

Thou haft robb'd me of this deed : I would Reuenges

That possible strength might meet, wold seek vs through

And put vs to our answer.

204

*Bel.* Well, 'tis done :

Wee'l hunt no more to day, nor seeke for danger]

Where there's no profit. I prythee to our Rocke,

You and *Fidele* play the Cookes : Ile stay

208

Till hafty *Polidore* returne, and bring him

To dinner presently.

*Arui.* Poore sicke *Fidele*.

183. *perillous*] F2; perilous F3, 4.  
    *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

185. *howsoere*] F2; howso'ere F3, 4.

187. *minde*] F2, 3; mind F4.

188. *Fideles*] F2, 3; *Fidele's* F4.

194. *hee's the Queenes Sonne*] F2;  
    *he's the Queen's Son* F3, 4.

195. *reake*] F2, 3; reak F4.

196. *feare 'twill*] feare twill F2;

*feare 'twill* F3, 4.

197. *had'st*] F2; hadst F3, 4.

200. *pursu'de*] F2; pursu'd F3, 4.

*Polidore I*] F2; *Polidore, I*

    F3, 4.

201. *brotherly*] F2, 3; *Brotherly*

    F4.

203. *would*] F2; would F3, 4.

205. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.

206. *Wee'l*] F2; We ll F3, 4.

*seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4.

207. *prythee to our Rocke*] F2;

*preethee to our Rock* F3, 4.

208. *Cookes*] F2; *Cooks* F3, 4.

*Ile*] F2; *I'll* F3; *I'll* F4.

209. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.

210. *dinner*] F2, 3; *Dinner* F4.

211. *Poore*] *Fore* F2; *Poor* F3, 4.



[p. 388, He willingly to him, to gaine his colour,

COL. 2] It'd let a parish of such *Clotens* blood,

And praife my selfe for charity. *Exit.*

*Bel.* Oh thou Goddesse,

216 Thou diuine Nature ; thou thy selfe thou blazon'ft

In these two Princely Boyes : they are as gentle

As Zephires blowing below the Violet,

Not wagging his sweet head ; and yet, as rough

220 (Their Royall blood enchaf'd) as the rud'ft winde,

That by the top doth take the Mountaine Pine,

And make him sfoope to th'Vale. 'Tis wonder

That an inuisible infinct should frame them

224 To Royalty vnlearn'd, Honor vntaught,

Ciuility not feene from other : valour

That widely growes in them, but yeelds a crop

As if it had beene sow'd : yet still it's frange

228 What *Clotens* being heere to vs portends,

Or what his death will bring vs.

*Enter Guiderius.*

*Gui.* Where's my Brother ?

[p. 389, I haue sent *Clotens* Clot-pole downe the streame,

COL. 1] In Embassie to his Mother; his Bodie's hostage

For his returne.

*Solemne Musick.*

*Bel.* My ingenuous Instrument,

(Hearke *Polidore*) it sounds : but what occasion

236 Hath *Cadual* now to giue it motion ? Hearke.

*Gui.* Is he at home ?

212. *He*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
*gaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; gain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 213. *It'd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I'd F<sub>4</sub>. *parish*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; Parish F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 214. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *charity*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Charity F<sub>4</sub>.  
 215. *Goddesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Goddess  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 216. *thou thy selfe thou*] thy selfe  
 thou (first *thou* omitted) F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
 thy self thou F<sub>4</sub>.  
 221. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountain  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

222. *stoope to th'Vale*] stoope to  
 th'Vaile F<sub>2</sub>; stoop to th'Vaile  
 F<sub>3</sub>; stoop to th'Vail F<sub>4</sub>. *'Tis*]  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
 224. *Honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 225. *scens*] F<sub>2</sub>; scen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *valour*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; Valour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 226. *wildely*] wildly F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*yeelds*] F<sub>2</sub>; yields F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 228. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Enter Guiderius*] Enter Guiderius  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 231. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*streame, In*] streame; In F<sub>2</sub>,  
 3, 4.  
 232. *Bodie's hostage*] F<sub>2</sub>; Bodie's  
 hostage F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 233. *his*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; h s (i dropped  
 om.) F<sub>3</sub>. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Solemne Musick*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Solemn  
 Musicke F<sub>2</sub>.  
 235. *Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>;  
 Hark F<sub>4</sub>.  
 236. *Cadwall*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cadwall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Bel.* He went hence euen now.

*Gui.* What does he meane?

[p. 389,  
COL. I]

Since death of my deer't Mother

240

It did not speake before. All folemne things

Should anwer folemne Accidents. The matter?

Triumphes for nothing, and lamenting Toyes,

Is iollity for Apes, and greefe for Boyes.

244

Is *Cadwall* mad?

*Enter Aruiragus, with Imogen dead, bearing  
her in his Armes.*

*Bel.* Looke, heere he comes,

And brings the dire occasion in his Armes,

Of what we blame him for.

248

*Arui.* The Bird is dead

That we haue made so much on. I had rather

Haue skipt from fixteene yeares of Age, to sixty :

To haue turn'd my leaping time into a Crutch,

252

Then haue feene this.

*Gui.* Oh sweetest, fayrest Lilly :

My Brother weares thee not the one halfe so well,

As when thou grew't thy selfe.

256

*Bel.* Oh Melancholly,

Who euer yet could found thy bottome? Finde

The Ooze, to shew what Coast thy sluggish care

Might't easilest harbour in. Thou blessed thing,

260

Ioue knowes what man thou might't haue made : but I,

Thou dyed't a most rare Boy, of Melanc holly.

How found you him?

239. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

240. *deer't*] dear't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

241. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

241, 242. *solemne*] F<sub>2</sub>; solemn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

242. *Triumphes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Triumphs

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Toyes*] F<sub>2</sub>; toyes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

244. *greefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

245. *in his Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; in his

Arms F<sub>4</sub>.

246. *Looke, heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look here

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

247. *Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arms F<sub>4</sub>.

251. *sixteene*] F<sub>2</sub>; sixteen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; yeares F<sub>4</sub>.

253. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.

*seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

255. *halfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; half F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

256. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

257. *Melancholly*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melan-

colly F<sub>2</sub>.

258. *bottome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bottom F<sub>4</sub>.

*Finde*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Find F<sub>4</sub>.

259. *to shew what Coast*] to shew  
that Coast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

260. *Might't*] F<sub>2</sub>; might F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*easilest*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; easiest F<sub>4</sub>.

*thing, Ioue*] thing. Ioue F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

261. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; knows F<sub>4</sub>.

262. *a most rare Boy*] F<sub>2</sub>; a more

rare Boy F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Melancholly*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melancolly F<sub>2</sub>.

[p. 389, *Arui*. Starke, as you fee :

col. 1] Thus smiling, as some Fly had tickled slumber,  
Not as deaths dart being laugh'd at : his right Cheeke  
Reposing on a Cushion.

268 *Gui*. Where?

*Arui*. O'th'floore :

His armes thus leagu'd, I thought he slept, and put  
My clowted Brogues from off my feete, whose rudeness

272 Answer'd my steps too lowd.

*Gui*. Why, he but sleeps :

If he be gone, hee'l make his Graue, a Bed :  
With female Fayries will his Tombe be haunted,

276 And Wormes will not come to thee.

*Arui*. With fayrest Flowers

Whil'ft Sommer lasts, and I liue heere, *Fidele*,  
Ile sweeten thy sad graue : thou shalt not lacke

280 The Flower that's like thy face. Pale-Primrose, nor

The azur'd Hare-bell, like thy Veines : no, nor  
The leafe of Eglantine, whom not to slander,

Out-sweetned not thy breath : the Raddocke would

284 With Charitable bill ( Oh bill fore shaming

Those rich-left-heyres, th at let their Fathers lye

Without a Monument ) bring thee all this,

Yea, and furr'd Mofse besides. When Flowres are none

288 To winter-ground thy Coarse——

*Gui*. Prythee haue done,

And do not play in Wench-like words with that

264. *Starke*] F2, 3; stark F4.

265. *smiling, as*] smiling as F2,

3, 4. *Fly*] F4; Flye F2, 3.

266. *Cheeke*] Cheeke F2; Cheek

F3, 4.

269. *floore*] F2, 3; Floor F4.

270. *armes*] F2, 3; Arms F4.

271. *clowted*] F2; clouted F3, 4.

*feete*] feet F2, 3; Feet F4.

*whose*] F3, 4; whose (h reversed)

F2. *rudeness*] F2, 3; rudeness F4.

272. *lowd*] F2; loud F3, 4.

273. *Why, he*] F3, 4; Why he F2.

*sleeps*] F2; sleeps F3, 4.

274. *gone, hee'l*] F2; gone he'll F3,

4. *Graue, a*] Grave a F2, 3, 4.

275. *female Fayries*] Female Faeries

F3, 4; female Faeries F2.

276. *Wormes*] F2, 3; Worms F4.

278. *Sommer*] F2, 3; Summer F4.

*heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

279. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; Ill F4.

*graue*] grave F2, 3; Grave F4.

*lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4.

281. *Veines*] F2; Veins F3, no,

nor] no nor F2, 3, 4.

282. *leafe*] F2; leaf F3; Leaf F4.

282, 283. *slander, Out-sweetned*]

F3; slander. Outsweetned F2;

slander Out sweetned F4.

283. *Raddocke*] F2; Raddock F3, 4.

285. *rich-left-heyres*] F2; rich-

left-heyres F2, 3; rich-left Heirs

F4. *lye*] F2, 3; lie F4.

287. *Mosse*] F2, 3; Moss F4.

*Flowers*] F2; Flowers F3, 4.

288. *winter-ground*] F2, 3; winter

ground F4.

289. *Prythee*] F2; Prethee F3, 4.

290. *do*] F2, 4; doe F3. *Wench-*

*like*] F2, 3; Wench like F4.

Which is fo ferious. Let vs bury him,  
And not protract with admiration, what  
Is now due debt. To'th'graue.

[p. 389,  
COL. 1]

*Arui.* Say, where thall's lay him ?

*Gui.* By good *Euriphile*, our Mother.

[COL. 2]

*Arui.* Bee't fo :

296

And let vs (*Polidore*) though now our voyces  
Haue got the mannish cracke, sing him to'th'ground  
As once to our Mother : vfe like note, and words,  
Saue that *Euriphile*, must be *Fidele*.

300

*Gui.* *Cadwal*,

I cannot sing : Ile weepe, and word it with thee ;  
For Notes of forrow, out of tune, are worfe  
Then Priests, and Phanes that lye.

304

*Arui.* Wee'l speake it then.

*Bel.* Great greefes I see med'cine the lesse : For *Cloten*

Is quite forgot. He was a Queenes Sonne, Boyes,

308

And though he came our Enemy, remember

He was paid for that : though meane, and mighty rotting

Together haue one duft, yet Reuerence

(That Angell of the world) doth make difinction

Of place 'twene high, and low. Our Foe was Princely,

312

And though you tooke his life, as being our Foe,

Yet bury him, as a Prince.

*Gui.* Pray you fetch him hither,

*Thersites* body is as good as *Aiars*,

316

When neyther are alieue.

291. *serious.* *Let*] F2, 3; serious,  
Let] F4.

293. *debt*] F2, 3; Debt F4. *graue*]  
F2, 3; Grave F4.

294. *where shall's*] F2, 4; where's  
shall's F3.

296. *Bee't*] F2; Be't F3, 4.

297. *voyces*] F2, 3; Voices F4.

298. *cracke*] F2; crack F3, 4.  
*to'th'ground*] F2; to th'ground  
F3, 4.

300. *Euriphile, must*] F2; Euriphile  
must F3, 4.

302. *Ile weepe*] I'll weep F3; I'll  
weep F4. *thee*; *For*] thee, For  
F2, 3, 4.

304. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4.  
*Phanes*] Vanes F2, 3, 4. *lye*]  
F2, 3; lie F4.

305. *Wee'l speake*] F2; We'll speak  
F3, 4.

306. *greefes*] F2; griefs F3, 4.  
*med'cine*] F2, 3; Med'cine F4.  
*lesse*; *For*] lesse, For F2, 3;  
less. For F4.

307. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.  
309. *though meane*] F2; thou  
mean F3, 4.

311. *Angeli*] F2; Angel F3, 4.

312. *'twene*] 'twixt] F2, 3, 4.

313. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.

315. *Pray you*] Pray thee F2,

314.

316. *body*] F2, 3; Body F4.

317. *neyther are alieue*] neyther  
are are alieue F2; neither are  
alieue F3, 4.

[p. 389, *Arui.* If you'l go fetch him,  
COL. 2.] Wee'l fay our Song the whil't : Brother begin.

320 *Gui.* Nay *Cadwall*, we must lay his head to th' East,  
My Father hath a reason for't.

*Arui.* 'Tis true.

*Gui.* Come on then, and remoue him.

324 *Arui.* So, begin.

## S O N G.

*Guid.* *Feare no more the heate o'th' Sun,*  
*Nor the furious Winters rages,*  
*Thou thy worldly task hast don,*  
328 *Home art gon, and tane thy wages.*  
*Golden Lads, and Girles all must,*  
*As Chimney-Sweepers come to dust.*

*Arui.* *Feare no more the frowne o'th' Great,*  
332 *Thou art past the Tirants stroake,*  
*Care no more to cloath and eate,*  
*To thee the Reede is as the Oake :*

*The Scepter, Learning, Physicke must,*  
336 *All follow this and come to dust.*

*Guid.* *Feare no more the Lightning flash.*

*Arui.* *Nor th' all-dreaded Thunderstone.*

*Gui.* *Feare not Slander, Censure rash.*

340 *Arui.* *Thou hast finish'd Ioy and mone.*

*Both.* *All Louer s young, all Louers must,*

*Consigne to thee and come to dust.*

*Guid.* *No Exorcisor harme thee,*

318. *you'l* F<sub>2</sub>; *you'll* F<sub>3</sub>, 4

319. *Wee'l* F<sub>2</sub>; *We'll* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

320. *head*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Head* F<sub>4</sub>.

322. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Tis* F<sub>2</sub>.

325. *Feare no more the heate*] F<sub>2</sub>;

*Feare no more the heat* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*o'th' Sun*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *oth'Sun* F<sub>3</sub>.

327. *worldly*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Worldly* F<sub>4</sub>.

*done*] done F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

328. *gon*] F<sub>2</sub>; *gone* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tane*]

F<sub>2</sub>; *take* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

329. *Girles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Girls* F<sub>4</sub>.

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

331. *Arui. Feare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Arv.*

*Fear* F<sub>4</sub>. *Feare no more the*

*frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no more the*

*frown* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th'Great*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4;

*oth'Great* F<sub>3</sub>.

332. *Tirants stroake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Tyr-*

*rants stroke* F<sub>4</sub>.

333. *cloath*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *cloathe* F<sub>2</sub>.

*eate*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *eat* F<sub>4</sub>.

334. *Reede*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Reed* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Oake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *oak* F<sub>4</sub>.

335. *Physicke*] *Phisicke* F<sub>2</sub>; *Phy-*

*sick* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

337. *Feare no*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no*

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

338. *Thunder stone*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thun-*

*der-stone* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

339. *Feare not Slander*] *Fear no*

*slander* F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no slander*

F<sub>3</sub>, 4

340. *mone*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Moan* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

342. *Consigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Consign* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

343. *Exorciser*] *Exorciser* F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

Arui. *Nor no witch-craft charme thee.*

[p. 389,  
COL. 2]

Guid. *Ghqt vnlaid forbearc thee.*

Arui. *Nothing ill come neere thee.*

Both. *Quiet confumation haue,*

*And renoued be thy graue.*

348

*Enter Belarius with the body of Cloten.*

Gui. We haue done our obsequies :

Come lay him downe.

*Bel.* Heere's a few Flowres, but 'bout midnight more :

The hearbes that haue on them cold dew o'th'night

352

Are firewings fit't for Graues : vpon their Faces.

You were as Flowres, now wither'd : euen so

Theſe Herbelets ſhall, which we vpon you firew.

Come on, away, apart vpon our knees :

356

The ground that gaue them firſt, ha's them againe :

Their pleaſures here are paſt, ſo are their paine. *Exeunt.*

*Imogen awakes.*

[p. 390,  
COL. 1]

Yes Sir, to Milford-Hauen, which is the way ?

I thanke you : by yond buſh? pray how farre thether ?

360

'Ods pittikins : can it be fixe mile yet ?

I haue gone all night : 'Faith, Ile lye downe, and ſleepe.

But ſoft ; no Bedfellow ? Oh Gods, and Goddeſſes !

Theſe Flowres are like the pleaſures of the World ;

364

This bloody man the care on't. I hope I dreame :

For ſo I thought I was a Caue-keeper,

And Cooke to honeſt Creatures. But 'tis not fo :

'Twas but a bolt of nothing, ſhot at nothing,

368

344. *charme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; charm F<sub>4</sub>.  
345. *forbearc*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; fobearc (r  
dropped out] F<sub>2</sub>.  
346. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
348. *grave*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Grave F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Enter Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Enter*  
*Bellarius* F<sub>4</sub>. *of Cloten.*] of  
Cloten, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
350. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
351. *Heere's a few Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Here's few flowers (a omitted]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; Flowers

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but 'bout*] but about F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
352. *hearbes*] F<sub>2</sub>; hearbs F<sub>3</sub>;  
herbs F<sub>4</sub>. *o'th'night*] oth'night  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
353. *fit't*] F<sub>2</sub>; fit't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
354. *were as Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; were  
as Flowers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
356. *Come on, away*] Come on  
away F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
357. *ha's them againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; has  
them again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

358. *paine*] F<sub>2</sub>; pain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
360. *thether*] thither F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
361. *sixe*] F<sub>2</sub>; six F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
362. *'Faith, Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; faith, Ile  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſleep F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
363. *ſoft*; *no*] soft; no F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
364. *Flowres*] Flowers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
367. *Cooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cook F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
368. *Twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twas F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 390,  
COL. 1] Which the Braine makes of Fumes. Our very eyes,  
Are sometimes like our Iudgements, blinde. Good faith  
I tremble still with feare : but if there be  
372 Yet left in Heauen, as small a drop of pittie  
As a Wrens eye ; fear'd Gods, a part of it.  
The Dreame's heere still : euen when I wake it is  
Without me, as within me : not imagin'd, felt.  
376 A headlesse man ? The Garments of *Posthumus* ?  
I know the shape of's Legge : this is his Hand :  
His Foote Mercuriall : his martiall Thigh  
The brawnes of *Hercules* : but his Iouiall face ——  
380 Murther in heauen ? How ? 'tis gone. *Pisanio*,  
All Curfes madded *Hecuba* gauē the Greekes,  
And mine to boot, be darted on thee : thou  
Conspir'd with that Irregulous diuell *Cloten*,  
384 Hath heere cut off my Lord. To write, and read,  
Be henceforth treacherous. Damn'd *Pisanio*,  
Hath with his forged Letters (damn'd *Pisanio*)  
From this most braueff vessell of the world  
388 Strooke the maine top ! Oh *Posthumus*, alas,  
Where is thy head ? where's that ? Aye me ! where's that ?  
*Pisanio* might haue kill'd thee at the heart,  
And left this head on. How should this be, *Pisanio* ?  
392 'Tis he, and *Cloten* : Malice, and Lucre in them  
Haue laid this Woe heere. Oh 'tis pregnant, pregnant !  
The Druggē he gauē me, which hee said was precious

369. *Braine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
371. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
372. *Heauen*] heauen F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
373. *pittie*] pittie F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
373. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>. *a part of it*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; apart of it (two words run into one) F<sub>2</sub>.  
374. *Dreame's*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Dream's F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
376. *headlesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; headless F<sub>4</sub>.  
377. *of's Legge*] F<sub>2</sub>; of's Leg F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
378. *Footē*] F<sub>2</sub>; Foot F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Mercuriall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mercurial F<sub>4</sub>.

*martiall*] F<sub>2</sub>; Martiall F<sub>3</sub>; Martial F<sub>4</sub>.  
379. *brawnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; brawns F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Iouiall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Iouial F<sub>4</sub>.  
381. *Greekes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Greeks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
383. *Irregulous diuell Cloten*] Irregulous diuell Cloten F<sub>2</sub>; irregulous diuell Clotten F<sub>3</sub>; irregulous Devil Cloten F<sub>4</sub>.  
384. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
387. *vessel*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; vessel F<sub>4</sub>.  
388. *Strooke the maine top*] F<sub>2</sub>; Strook the main top F<sub>3</sub>; Struck the main top F<sub>4</sub>. *alas*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; alas F<sub>3</sub>.

389. *Aye me! where's that*] Aye me! wher's that F<sub>2</sub>; Aye me! where's that F<sub>3</sub>; Aye me, I, where's that F<sub>4</sub>.  
391. *And left this head on*] F<sub>2</sub>; and left his head on F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
392. *'Tis he*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis he F<sub>2</sub>. *and Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; and Clotten F<sub>3</sub>. *Malice, and Lucre*] F<sub>2</sub>; Malice and Lucre F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
393. *Woe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; woe F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
394. *Druggē*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Drugg F<sub>4</sub>. *hee*] he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

- And Cordiall to me, haue I not found it  
Murd'rous to th'Senfes? That confirms it home :  
This is *Pisanio's* deede, and *Cloten* : Oh !  
Giue colour to my pale cheeke with thy blood,  
That we the horrider may feeme to thofe  
Which chance to finde vs. Oh, my Lord ! my Lord ! 400  
*Enter Lucius, Captaines, and a Soothfayer.*  
*Cap.* To them, the Legions garrifon'd in Gallia  
After your will, haue croft the Sea, attending  
You heere at Milford-Hauen, with your Shippes :  
They are heere in readineffe. 404  
*Luc.* But what from Rome ?  
*Cap.* The Senate hath ftirr'd vp the Confiners,  
And Gentlemen of Italy, moft willing Spirits,  
That promife Noble Seruice : and they come 408  
Vnder the Conduet of bold *Iachimo*,  
*Syenna's* Brother.  
*Luc.* When expect you them ?  
*Cap.* With the next benefit o'th'winde. 412  
*Luc.* This forwardneffe  
Makes our hopes faire. Command our preſent numbers  
Be muſter'd : bid the Captaines looke too't. Now Sir,  
What haue you dream'd of late of this warres purpoſe. 416  
*Sooth.* Laſt night, the very Gods ſhew'd me a viſion  
(I faſt, and pray'd for their Intelligence) thus :  
I ſaw Ioues Bird, the Roman Eagle wing'd  
From the ſpungy South, to this part of the Weſt, 420

395. *Cordiall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cordial  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
396. *to th'Senfes*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'Senfes  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *confirms*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Con-  
firmes F<sub>4</sub>.  
397. *deede*] F<sub>2</sub>; deed F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cloten*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.  
398. *cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; cheek F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
399. *ſeeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſeem F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
400. *chance*] chace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *vs.*  
*Oh*] us; Oh F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Captaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Captains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
403. *with your Shippes*] with you

Shippes F<sub>2</sub>; with your Ships  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
404. *They are heere in readineſſe*]  
They are in readineſſe F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
They are in readineſſe F<sub>4</sub>.  
412. *benefit o'th'winde*] F<sub>2</sub>; bene-  
fit o'th'winde F<sub>3</sub>; benefit o'th'  
wind F<sub>4</sub>.  
413. *forwardneſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; for-  
wardneſſe F<sub>4</sub>.  
414. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
415. *muſter'd: bid*] muſtered, bid  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *the Captaines looke*

*too't*] F<sub>2</sub>; the Captains look to't  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Now Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Now, Sir  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
416. *What haue you*] What haue  
you F<sub>2</sub>; What, haue you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wars F<sub>4</sub>.  
417. *night, the*] night the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*very Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; very gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*viſion*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Viſion F<sub>4</sub>.  
418. *I faſt, and*] I feaſt, and F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
400. *ſpungy*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spungy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



[p. 390, There vanish'd in the Sun-beames, which portends  
COL. 1] (Vnlesse my finnes abuse my Diuination)

[COL. 2] Successe to th'Roman hoast.

424 *Luc.* Dreame often fo,

And neuer false. Soft hoa, what truncke is heere?  
Without his top? The ruine speakes, that sometime  
It was a worthy building. How? a Page?

428 Or dead, or sleeping on him? But dead rather:  
For Nature doth abhorre to make his bed  
With the defunct, or sleepe vpon the dead.  
Let's see the Boyes face.

432 *Cap.* Hee's aliuie my Lord.

*Luc.* Hee'l then instruct vs of this body: Young one,  
Informe vs of thy Fortunes, for it seemes  
They craue to be demanded: who is this

436 Thou mak'st thy bloody Pillow? Or who was he  
That (otherwise then noble Nature did)  
Hath alter'd that good Picture? What's thy interest  
In this sad wracke? How came't? Who is't?

440 What art thou?

*Imo.* I am nothing; or if not,  
Nothing to be were better: This was my Master,  
A very valiant Britaine, and a good,

444 That heere by Mountaineers lyes flaine: Alas,  
There is no more such Masters: I may wander  
From East to Occident, cry out for Seruice,  
Try many, all good: serue truly: neuer

421. *Sun-beames*] F2, 3; Sun  
beams F4.

422. *sines*] Sinnes F2; sins F3, 4.

423. *Successe*] F2, 3; Success F4.

*hoast*] F2, 3; host F4.

424. *Dreame*] F2, 3; Dream F4.

425. *hoa*] F2, 3; ho F4. *truncke*]

trunke F2; Trunk F3, 4. *heere*]

F2; here F3, 4.

426. *speakes*] F2; speaks F3, 4.

429. *abhorre*] F3; abhorre F2;

abhor F4.

430. *sleepe*] F2; sleep F3, 4.

431. *Boyer*] F2, 3; Boys F4.

432. *Hee's aliuie my Lord*] Hee's

alivie my Lord F2; He's alivie,

my Lord F3, 4.

433. *Hee'l*] F2; He'll F3, 4. *of*

*this body: Young one*] of his

body: young one F2; of his

body: young one F3, 4.

434. *Informe vs*] F2; Inform us

F3, 4. *seemes*] F2; seems F3, 4.

437. *otherwise then noble*] F2, 3;

otherwise the noble F4.

438. *Picture*] F2, 4; picture F3.

439. *wracke*] F2; wrack F3, 4.

*came't*] F4; can't F2, 3.

441. *nothing; or*] nothing: or F2,

3, 4.

443. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

444. *Mountaineers*] Mountainers

F2, 3, 4. *lyes slaine*] F2; lies

slain F3, 4. *Alas*] F2, 4; alas

F3.

445. *There is*] There are F2, 3, 4.

446. *cry out for*] F2, 3; cry our

for F4. *Seruiue, Try*] F3, 4;

Seruiue,, Try F2.

Finde such another Maſter.

*Luc.* Lacke, good youth :

Thou mou'ſt not leſſe with thy complaining, then

Thy Maſter in bleeding : ſay his name, good Friend.

*Imo.* *Richard du Champ* : If I do lye, and do

No harme by it, though the Gods heare, I hope

They'l pardon it. Say you Sir ?

*Luc.* Thy name ?

*Imo.* Fidele Sir.

*Luc.* Thou doo'ſt approue thy ſelfe the very ſame :

Thy Name well fits thy Faith ; thy Faith, thy Name :

Wilt take thy chance with me ? I will not ſay

Thou ſhalt be ſo well maſter'd, but be ſure

No leſſe belou'd. The Romane Emperors Letters

Sent by a Conſull to me, ſhould not ſooner

Then thine owne worth preferre thee : Go with me.

*Imo.* Ile follow Sir. But firſt, and't pleaſe the Gods,

Ile hide my Maſter from the Flies, as deepe

As theſe poore Pickaxes can digge : and when

With wild wood-leaves & weeds, I ha' ſtrew'd his graue

And on it ſaid a Century of prayers

(Such as I can) twice o're, Ile weepe, and fighe,

And leauing ſo his ſeruiſe, follow you,

So pleaſe you entertaine mee.

*Luc.* I good youth,

448. *Finde*] F2, 3; Find F4.  
 449. *'Lacke'* F2; Lack F3, 4.  
 450. *leſſe*] F2, 3; leſſ F4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 451. *Thy Maſter*] F2, 3; The Maſter F4.  
 452. *Richard du Champ*] F2; Richard du Camp F3, 4. *do lye, and do*] doe lye, and doe F2; doe lye and doe F3; do lye and do F4.  
 453. *harme*] F2, 3; harm F4. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
 454. *They'l*] F2; They'll F3, 4. *Say you Sir*] F2; Say you, Sir F3, 4.  
 456. *Fidele Sir*] F2; Fidele, Sir F3, 4.

457. *Thou doo'ſt approue thy ſelfe*] F2; Thou do'ſt approve thy ſelf F3, 4.  
 458. *thy Faith; thy Faith*] F2; thy Faith, thy Faith F3, 4.  
 459. *thy chance with*] F2, 3; thy chance with F4.  
 461. *leſſe*] F2, 3; leſſ F4. *belou'd. The*] belou'd The F2; belou'd. The F3, 4. *Romane*] F2; Roman F3, 4. *Emperors*] F2, 3; Emperours F4.  
 462. *Conſull*] F2, 3; Conſul F4.  
 463. *Thou*] F2, 3; than F4. *owne worth*] F2; own worthe F3, 4.  
 464. *preferre*] F2, 3; prefer F4.  
 464. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4. *follow Sir*] F2; follow, Sir F3, 4.

- and't*] an't F2, 3, 4. *Gods*] F2; gods F3, 4.  
 465. *Flies*] Flies F2; Flies F3, 4. *deepe*] F2; deep F3, 4.  
 466. *poore Pickaxes can digge*] F2; poor Pickaxes can dig F3, 4.  
 467. *wood-leaves & weeds*] F2, 3; wood-leaves and weeds F4.  
 468-69. *prayers*] *Sack*] prayers, Such F2, 3; Prayers, Such F4.  
 469. *Ile weepe, and ſighe*] F2; Ile weep and ſigh F3, 4.  
 471. *So pleaſe you entertaine mee*] ſo pleaſe you entertaine me F2; ſo pleaſe you entertain me F3, 4.  
 472. *I good*] F2; I, good F3, 4.

- [p. 390, And rather Father thee, then Maſter thee : My Friends,  
COL. 2] The Boy hath taught vs manly duties : Let vs  
Finde out the prettieſt Dazied-Plot we can,  
476 And make him with our Pikes and Partizans  
A Graue : Come, Arme him : Boy hee's preferr'd  
By thee, to vs, and he ſhall be interr'd  
As Souldiers can. Be cheerefull ; wipe thine eyes,  
480 Some Falles are meanes the happier to ariſe. *Exeunt*

---

*Scena Tertia.*

---

*Enter Cymbeline, Lords, and Piſanio.*

- Cym.* Againe : and bring me word how 'tis with her,  
A Feavour with the abſence of her Sonne ;  
[p. 391, A madneſſe, of which her life's in danger : Heaucns,  
COL. 1] How de eply you at once do touch me. *Imogen,*  
The great part of my comfort, gone : My Queene  
Vpon a deſperate bed, and in a time  
When fearefull Warres point at me : Her Sonne gone,  
8 So needfull for this preſent ? It ſtrikes me, paſt  
The hope of comfort. But for thee, Fellow,  
Who needs muſt know of her departure, and  
Doſt ſeeme ſo ignorant, wee'l enforce it from thee  
12 By a ſharpe Torture.  
*Pif.* Sir, my life is yours,  
I humbly ſet it at your will : But for my Miſtris,  
I nothing know where ſhe remains : why gone,

473. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.475. *Finde*] F<sub>3</sub>; Find F<sub>2</sub>, 4.477. *hee's*] he is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.479. *cheerefull; wipe*] cheerefullwipe F<sub>2</sub>; cheerefull, wipe F<sub>3</sub>;cheerful, wipe F<sub>4</sub>.480. *Falles*] falles F<sub>2</sub>; falls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Scena Tertia*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Ter-**tia* F<sub>2</sub>.1. *Againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*bring me word*] F<sub>2</sub>; bring weword F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.2. *Feavour*] Feavour F<sub>2</sub>; FeaverF<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.3. *madneſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>; madneſſe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.5. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.7. *fearefull Warres*] F<sub>2</sub>; fearefullWarres F<sub>3</sub>; fearefull Wars F<sub>4</sub>.*Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.8. *needfull*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; needful F<sub>4</sub>.*me, paſt*] mc, mc, paſt F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.11. *ſeeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſeem F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wee'l*]F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *enforce*] F<sub>2</sub>;inforce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.12. *ſharpe Torture*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſharpetorture F<sub>3</sub>, 4.13. *Sir, my*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Sir my F<sub>2</sub>.14. *Miſtris*] F<sub>2</sub>; Miſtreſſe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.15. *remaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; remains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Nor when the purposes returne. Beseech your Highnes,  
Hold me your loyall Seruant. [p. 39<sup>1</sup>,  
COL. 1]

Lord. Good my Liege,

The day that she was missing, he was heere ;  
I dare be bound hee's true, and shall performe 20  
All parts of his subiection loyally. For Cloten,  
There wants no diligence in seeking him,  
And will no doubt be found.

Cym. The time is troublefome :

Wee'l flip you for a season, but our ieaousie 24  
Do's yet depend.

Lord. So please your Maiefty,

The Romaine Legions, all from Gallia drawne, 28  
Are landed on your Coast, with a supply  
Of Romaine Gentlemen, by the Senate sent.

Cym. Now for the Counsaile of my Son and Queen,

I am amaz'd with matter. 32

Lord. Good my Liege,

Your preparation can affront no lesse (ready :  
Then what you heare of. Come more, for more you're  
The want is, but to put those Powres in motion, 36  
That long to moue.

Cym. I thanke you : let's withdraw

And meete the Time, as it seekes vs. We feare not  
What can from Italy annoy vs, but 40

We greue at chances heere, Away.

Exeunt

Pifa. I heard no Letter from my Master, since

I wrote him Imogen was slaine. 'Tis strange :

16. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>: return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Highnes*] F<sub>2</sub>: Highness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *loyall*] loyal F<sub>3</sub>; Loyal F<sub>4</sub>.

19. *he was heere*] F<sub>2</sub>: she was here

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

20. *hee's true*] F<sub>2</sub>: he's true F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*performe*] F<sub>2</sub>: perform F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

25. *Wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>: We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but*

*our ieaousie*] but with ielousie

F<sub>2</sub>; but with jealousy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *Romaine*] Romane F<sub>2</sub>; Ro-

man F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>: drawn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *Coast*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; coast F<sub>4</sub>. *with*

*a supply*] with supply (*a* omitted)

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

30. *Romaine*] Romane F<sub>2</sub>; Ro-

man F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

31. *Counsaile*] F<sub>2</sub>: Counsel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Queen*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Queene F<sub>2</sub>.

34. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; less F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

35. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>: hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Come

— ready *one separate line in*

F<sub>4</sub>.

36. *Powres*] powers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

38. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>: thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*let's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; let's F<sub>2</sub>.

39. *meete*] F<sub>2</sub>: meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seekes*

*vs.* *We feare*] seekes us, We

feare F<sub>2</sub>; seeks us, We fear

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

41. *greue at chances heere*] greue

at chances heere F<sub>2</sub>; grieve at

chances here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

43. *slaine*. *'Tis*] slaine. Tis F<sub>2</sub>;

slain. 'Tis F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 391, Nor heare I from my Miftris, who did promise  
COL. 1] To yeeld me often tydings. Neither know I  
What is betide to *Cloten*, but remaine  
Perplex in all. The Heauens fill muft worke:  
48 Wherein I am falſe, I am honeſt : not true, to be true.  
Theſe preſent warres ſhall finde I loue my Country,  
Euen to the note o'th'King, or Ile fall in them:  
All other doubts, by time let them be cleer'd,  
52 Fortune brings in ſome Boats, that are not ſteer'd. *Exit.*

---

*Scena Quarta.*

---

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, & Arviragus.*

*Gui.* The noyſe is round about vs.

*Bel.* Let vs from it.

*Arui.* What pleaſure Sir, we finde in life, to locke it

4 From Action, and Aduenture.

*Gui.* Nay, what hope

Hauē we in hiding vs? This way the Romaines

Muſt, or for Britaines ſlay vs or receiue vs

8 For barbarous and vnnaturall Reuolts

During their vsē, and ſlay vs after.

[COL. 2] *Bel.* Sonnes,

Wee'l higher to the Mountaines, there ſecure v..

12 To the Kings party there's no going : newneffe

Of *Clotens* death (we being not knowne, not muſter'd

44. *heare I from my Miſtris*] F2; hear I from my Miſtreſſe F3, 4.  
45. *yeeld me often tydings*] F2; yield me often tidings F3, 4.  
46. *Cloten*] F3, 4; Cloton F2.  
*remainē*] F2; remain F3, 4.  
47. *warke*] F2; work F3, 4.  
49. *warres*] F2, 3; wars F4. *finde I loue my Country*] finde I loue my Country F2; find I loue my Country F3; find I loue my Country F4.  
50. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4.

*Scena Quarta*] F3, 4; *Scena Quarta* F2.  
*Belarius*] F2, 3; Bellarius F4.  
*Guiderius, & Arviragus*] F2; Guiderius and Arviragus F3, 4.  
1. *noyſe*] F2; noiſe F3, 4. *about*] F3, 4; about F2.  
3. *pleaſure Sir*] F2; pleaſure, Sir F3, 4. *we finde*] finde we F2; find we F3, 4. *locke*] F2; lock F3, 4.  
6. *Romaines*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
7. *Britaines*] F2; Britains F3, 4.

*slay vs or*] ſlay us or F2; ſlay us, or F3, 4.  
8. *vnnaturall*] F2; unnatural F3, 4.  
10. *Sonnes*] F2, 3; Sons F4.  
11. *Wee'l*] F2; Well F3, 4. *Mountaines*] F2; Mountains F3, 4. *ſecure v..*] ſecure us F2, 3, 4.  
12. *King's*] F2; King's F3, 4. *newneſſe*] F2; newneſſe F3, 4.  
13. *Clotens*] F2; Cloten's F3, 4. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.

- Among the Bands) may driue vs to a render  
 Where we haue liu'd; and fo extort from's that  
 Which we haue done, whose anfwer would be death  
 Drawne on with Torture. [p. 391,  
 COL. 2.]  
 16
- Gui.* This is (Sir) a doubt  
 In fuch a time, nothing becomming you,  
 Nor fatisfying vs. 20
- Arui.* It is not likely,  
 That when they heare their Roman hordes neigh,  
 Behold their quarter'd Fires; haue both their eyes  
 Aud eares fo cloyd importantly as now,  
 That they will waſte their time vpon our note,  
 To know from whence we are. 24
- Bel.* Oh, I am knowne  
 Of many in the Army: Many yeeres 28  
 (Though *Cloten* then but young) you ſee, not wore him  
 From my remembrance. And beſides, the King  
 Hath not deferu'd my Seruice, nor your Loues,  
 Who finde in my Exile, the want of Breeding; 32  
 The certainty of this heard life, aye hopeleſſe  
 To haue the courteſie your Cradle promis'd,  
 But to be fill hot Summers Tanlings, and  
 The ſhrinking Slaues of Winter. 36
- Gui.* Then be fo,  
 Better to ceaſe to be. Pray Sir, to th' Army:  
 I, and my Brother are not knowne; your ſelſe  
 So out of thought, and thereto fo ore-growne,  
 Cannot be queſtion'd. 40

15. *from's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; froms F<sub>2</sub>.17. *on with Torture*] on his Torture F<sub>2</sub>; on his torture F<sub>3</sub>, 4.19. *be comming*] F<sub>2</sub>; be coming F<sub>3</sub>, 4.22. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.24. *cares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; cars F<sub>4</sub>.25. *waſte*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; waſt F<sub>4</sub>.27. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.28. *yeeres*] F<sub>2</sub>; yeares F<sub>3</sub>; yearsF<sub>4</sub>.29. *Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.31. *Seruice, nor your Loues*] Seruice, nor your Loves F<sub>2</sub>; seruice, nor your loves F<sub>3</sub>, 4.32. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.33. *this heard life*] this hard life F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *aye hopeleſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>; aye hopeless F<sub>3</sub>, 4.35. *Summers Tanlings*] F<sub>2</sub>; Summer's tanlings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.37. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.38. *Pray Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pray, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *to th' Army*] to th' Army F<sub>2</sub>; to th' Army F<sub>3</sub>, 4.39. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſelſe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.40. *ſo ore-growne*] F<sub>2</sub>; so o're grown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.42. *queſtion'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; queſtion F<sub>2</sub>.

- [P. 391, COL. 2] *Arui.* By this Sunne that shines  
Ile thither : What thing is't, that I neuer  
44 Did see man dye, scarce euer look'd on blood,  
But that of Coward Hares, hot Goats, and Venifon ?  
Neuer bestrid a Horfe faue one, that had  
A Rider like my selfe, who ne're wore Rowell,  
48 Nor Iron on his heele ? I am asham'd  
To looke vpon the holy Sunne, to haue  
The benefit of his blest Beames, remaining  
So long a poore vnknowne.  
52 *Gui.* By heauens Ile go,  
If you will bleffe me Sir, and giue me leaue,  
Ile take the better care : but if you will not,  
The hazard therefore due fall on me, by  
56 The hands of Romaines.  
*Arui.* So say I, Amen.  
*Bel.* No reason I (since of your liues you set  
So flight a vale wation) should referue  
60 My crack'd one to more care. Haue with you Boyes:  
If in your Country warres you chance to dye,  
That is my Bed too (Lads) and there Ile lye.  
Lead, lead; the time seems long, their blood thinks scorn  
64 Till it flye out, and shew them Princes borne. *Ereunt.*

---

*Actus Quintus. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter Posthumus alone.*

*Post.* Yea bloody cloth, Ile keep thee : for I am witht  
Thou should'st be colour'd thus. You married ones,

42. *Sunne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sun F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thing is't*] thing is it F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
44. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; blond F<sub>3</sub>.  
47. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Rowell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rowel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
48. *heele*] F<sub>2</sub>; heel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
49. *looke vpon the holy Sunne*] looke upon the holy Sunne F<sub>2</sub>; look upon the holy Sun F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
50. *Beames*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beams F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

51. *poore vnknowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor unknown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
52. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
53. *blesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; bless F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *me Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; me, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
54. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
56. *Romaines*] Romanes F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
59. *vale wation*] valuation F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
60. *with you Boyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; with you, Boys F<sub>4</sub>.

61. *Country warres*] F<sub>2</sub>; Country warres F<sub>3</sub>; Country wars F<sub>4</sub>.  
62. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
63. *seems*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; seemes F<sub>2</sub>. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; blond F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; the F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Scena Prima*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Scena Prima F<sub>2</sub>.  
1. *bloody*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; bloody F<sub>3</sub>. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
2. *should'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; shouldst F<sub>2</sub>.

If each of you should take this course, how many	[p. 391,
Must murder Wives much better then themselves	COL. 2]
For wrying but a little? Oh <i>Pyfanio</i> ,	[p. 392,
Every good Seruant do's not all Commands :	COL. 1]
No Bond, but to do iust ones. Gods, if you	
Should haue 'tane vengeance on my faults, I neuer	8
Had liu'd to put on this : fo had you faued	
The noble <i>Imogen</i> , to repent, and strooke	
Me (wretch) more worth your Vengeance. But alacke,	
You snatch some hence for little faults; that's loue	12
To haue them fall no more : you some permit	
To second illes with illes, each elder worfe,	
And make them dread it, to the doers thrift.	
But <i>Imogen</i> is your owne, do your best willes,	16
And make me blest to obey. I am brought hither	
Among th' <i>Italian</i> Gentry, and to fight	
Against my Ladies Kingdome : 'Tis enough	
That ( <i>Britaine</i> ) I haue kill'd thy <i>Mistris</i> : Peace,	20
Ile giue no wound to thee : therefore good Heauens,	
Heare patiently my purpose. Ile difrobe me	
Of these <i>Italian</i> weedes, and suite my selfe	
As do's a <i>Britaine</i> Pezant : fo Ile fight	24
Against the part I come with : fo Ile dye	
For thee (O <i>Imogen</i> ) euen for whom my life	
Is euery breath, a death : and thus, vnkowne,	
Pittied, nor hated, to the face of perill -	28
My selfe Ile dedicate. Let me make men know	
More valour in me, then my habits shew.	

4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.6. *Seruant*] F2, 3; servants F4.6. *d's*] F2; does F3, 4.7. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.8. *'tane*] tane F2; ta'ne F3, 4.10. *strooke*] F2; strook F3, 4.11. *alacke*] F2; alack F3, 4.12. *snatch some hence*] snatch from

hence F2, 3, 4.

14. *illes with illes*] F2; illes withilles F3, 4. *elder*] Elder F2, 3, 4.16. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4. *suilce*]

F2; wills F3, 4.

18. *th'*Italian**] F2; th *Italian*

F3, 4.

19. *Kingdome*] F2, 3; KingdomF4. *'tis*] *'tis* F2; 'tis F3, 4.20. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.21. *Mistris*] F2; Mistress F3, 4.21. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4.22. *Heare*] F2; Hear F3, 4. *Ile*]

F2; 'Ile F3, 4.

23. *weedes, and suite my selfe*]

F2; weedes, and suit my self

F3, 4.

24. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.24. *Pezant*] F2, 3; Pezant F4. *Ile*]

F2; 'Ile F3, 4.

25. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4.27. *thus, vnkowne*] thus un-

knowne F2; thus unknown F3,

4.

28. *Pittied*] F2; Pited F3, 4.29. *perill*] F2; peril F3, 4.29. *selfe Ile*] F2; self 'Ile F3, 4.30. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.



[p. 392, Gods, put the strength o'th' *Leonati* in me :  
COL. 1] To flame the guize o'th'world, I will begin,

33 The fashion leffe without, and more within.

*Exit.*

### Scena Secunda.

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and the Romane Army at one doore :  
and the Britaine Army at another : Leonatus Posthumus  
following like a poore Souldier. They march ouer , and goe  
out. Then enter againe in Skirmish Iachimo and Posthu-  
mus : he vanquisheth and disarmeth Iachimo, and then  
leaves him.*

*Iac.* The heauinesse and guilt within my bofome,  
Takes off my manhood : I haue belyed a Lady,  
The Princeffe of this Country ; and the ayre on't  
4 Reuengingly enfeeble me, or could this Carle,  
A very drudge of Natures, haue subdu'de me  
In my profession : Knighthoods, and Honors borne  
As I weare mine) are titles but of scorne.

8 If that thy Gentry (Britaine) go before

This Lowt, as he exceeds our Lords, the oddes

Is, that we feare are men, and you are Goddess.

*Exit.*

*The Battaile continues, the Britaines fly, Cymbeline is  
taken : Then enter to his rescue, Bellarius, Guiderius,  
and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* Stand, stand, we haue th'aduantage of the ground,

33. *lesse*] F2; less F3, 4.  
*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scena  
Secunda* F2.  
*Romane*] F2; Roman F3, 4. *doore*]  
F2; door F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2;  
Britain F3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor  
F3, 4. *march*] F3, 4; march  
F2. *goe*] F2; go F3, 4. *againe*]  
F2; again F3, 4.  
1. *heauinesse*] heauinesse F2;  
heaviness F3, 4. *bosome*] F2, 3;

bosom F4.  
3. *Princesse of this Country*] F2,  
4; Princess of this Country F3.  
*ayre*] F2; air F3, 4.  
5. *subdu'de*] F2; subdu d F3, 4.  
6. *Honors*] F2; Honours F3, 4.  
7. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4. *scorne*]  
F2; scorn F3, 4.  
8. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
9. *oddes*] F2; odds F3, 4.  
10. *scarce*] F2; scarce F3, 4.

*Goddess*] Gods F2; gods F3,  
4.  
*The Battaile continues*] F2; The  
Battel continues F3, 4. *the  
Britaines fly*] the Britaines flye  
F2; the Britains flye F3, 4.  
*Then enter*] F2; then enter  
F3, 4.  
11. *th'aduantage*] the advantage  
F2, 3, 4.

The Lane is guarded : Nothing rowts vs, but

[p. 392,  
COL. 1]

The villany of our feares.

*Gui. Arui.* Stand, stand, and fight.

*Enter Posthumus, and seconds the Britaines. They Rescue  
Cymbeline, and Exeunt.*

*Then enter Lucius, Iachimo, and Imogen.*

*Luc.* Away boy from the Troopes, and saue thy selfe:

For friends kil friends, and the diforder's such

16

As warre were hood-wink'd.

[COL. 2]

*Iac.* 'Tis their fresh supplies.

*Luc.* It is a day turn'd frangely : or betimes

Let's re-inforce, or fly.

*Exeunt* 20

---

*Scena Tertia.*

---

*Enter Posthumus, and a Britaine Lord.*

*Lor.* Can't thou from where they made the stand?

*Post.* I did,

Though you it seemes come from the Fliers?

*Lo,* I did.

4

*Post.* No blame be to you Sir, for all was lost,

But that the Heauens fought : the King himselfe

Of his wings deftitute, the Army broken,

And but the backes of Britaines feene ; all flying

8

Through a frait Lane, the Enemy full-hearted,

Lolling the Tongue with slaughter'ring : hauing worke

12. *guarded*] F2, 3; *garded* F4.  
*roats*] F2; *roats* F3, 4.

14. *stand, and*] stand and F2, 3, 4.  
*seconds the Britaines*] F2; *seconds  
the Britains* F3, 4. *They Rescue  
Cymbeline*] They rescue Cym-  
beline F2, 3, 4.

15. *Troopes*] F2; *troops* F3, 4.  
*selfe*] F2; *self* F3, 4.

16. *friends kil/friends*] friends kill  
friends F2, 3; *Friends do kill*

*Friends* F4.

17. *warre*] F2; *War* F3, 4.

18. *'Tis*] F3, 4; *Tis* F2.

*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; *Scena Ter-  
tia* F2.

*and a Britaine Lord*] F2; and a  
Britain Lord F3, 4.

2, 3. *I did, Though*] I did. *Though  
F2, 3, 4. seemes*] F2; *seems*  
F3, 4. *come from*] F2; *came  
from* F3, 4. *the Fliers!*] F2;

*the Fliers* F3, 4.

4. *Lo, I did*] F2, 3; *Lor* I bid  
F4.

5. *No blame be to you Sir, for*  
F2; *No blame to* (be omitted)  
you, Sir, for F3, 4.

6. *himselfe*] F2; *himself* F3, 4;

8. *backes of Britaines scene*] F2;  
backes of Britains seen F3, 4.

9. *strait*] F4; *straight* F2, 3.

10. *worke*] F2; *work* F3, 4.

- [p. 392, More plentifull, then Tooles to doo't : strooke downe  
COL. 2] Some mortally, some slightly touch'd, some falling  
Meerely through feare, that the frait paffe was damm'd  
With deadmen, hurt behinde, and Cowards liuing  
To dye with length'ned shame.
- 16 *Lo.* Where was this Lane?  
*Post.* Clofe by the battell, ditch'd, & wall'd with turph,  
Which gaue aduantage to an ancient Soldiour  
(An honeft one I warrant) who deferu'd
- 20 So long a breeding, as his white beard came to,  
In doing this for's Country. Athwart the Lane,  
He, with two friplings (Lads more like to run  
The Country bafe, then to commit fuch slaughter,
- 24 With faces fit for Maskes, or rather fayrer  
Then thofe for preferuation cas'd, or shame)  
Made good the paffage, cryed to thofe that fled.  
Our *Britaines* hearts dye flying, not our men,
- 28 To darkneffe fleete foules that flye backwards; ftand,  
Or we are Romanes, and will giue you that  
Like beafts, which you fhun beaftly, and may faue  
But to looke backe in frowne: Stand, ftand. Thefe three,
- 32 Three thoufand confident, in acte as many:  
For three performers are the File, when all  
The reft do nothing. With this word ftand, ftand,  
Accomoded by the Place; more Charming
- 36 With their owne Nobleneffe, which could haue turn'd  
A Diftaffe, to a Lance, gilded pale lookes;  
Part shame, part fpirit renew'd, that fome turn'd coward

11. *plentifull, then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; plentiful than F<sub>4</sub>. *Tooles*] F<sub>2</sub>; tools F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *strooke downe*] stroke downe F<sub>2</sub>; strook downe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *Meerely through feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; merely through fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *fasse*] F<sub>2</sub>; pass F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *deadmen*] F<sub>2</sub>; dead-men F<sub>3</sub>; dead men F<sub>4</sub>. *behinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; behind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *battell*] F<sub>2</sub>; battel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ditch'd, & wall'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; ditch'd and wall'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *turph*] F<sub>2</sub>; turfe F<sub>3</sub>; turf F<sub>4</sub>.  
18. *Soldiour*] F<sub>2</sub>; Souldier F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
21, 23. *Country*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Country F<sub>3</sub>.  
24. *Maskes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Masks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*fayrer*] F<sub>2</sub>; fairer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26, 27. *fted. Our*] fied, Our F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
27. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*dye*] F<sub>2</sub>; die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *darkneffe fleete*] F<sub>2</sub>; darkness fleet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *soules*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Souls F<sub>4</sub>. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; fly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
31. *looke backe in frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; look back in frown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
36. *owne Nobleneffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; own Nobleness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
37. *Distaffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Distaff F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *gilded*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gilded F<sub>4</sub>. *lookes*] F<sub>2</sub>; looks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- But by example ( Oh a finne in Warre,  
 Damn'd in the firft beginners ) gan to looke  
 The way that they did, and to grin like Lyons  
 Vpon the Pikes o'th'Hunters. Then beganne  
 A ftop i'th'Chafer ; a Retyre : Anon  
 A Rowt, confufion thicke : forthwith they flye  
 Chickens, the way whi ch they ftopt Eagles : Slaues  
 The frides the Victors made : and now our Cowards  
 Like Fragments in hard Voyages became  
 The life o'th'need : hauing found the backe doore open  
 Of the vnguarded hearts : heauens , how they wound,  
 Some flaine before fome dying ; fome their Friends  
 Ore-borne i'th'former waue, ten chac'd by one,  
 Are now each one the fllaughter-man of twenty :  
 Thofe that would dye, or ere refit, are growne  
 The mortall bugs o'th'Field.
- Lord.* This was frange chance :  
 A narrow Lane, an old man, and two Boyes.
- Pol.* Nay, do not wonder at it : you are made  
 Rather to wonder at the things you heare,  
 Then to worke any. Will you Rime vpon't,  
 And vent it for a Mock'rie ? Heere is one :  
 " Two Boyes, an Oldman ( twice a Boy ) a Lane,  
 " Preferu'd the Britaines, was the Romanes lane.
- Lord.* Nay, be not angry Sir.
- Pol.* Lacke, to what end ?  
 Who dares not ftand his Foe, Ile be his Friend :  
 For if hee'l do, as he is made to doo,

[p. 392,  
COL. 2]

44

48

52

[p. 393,  
COL. 1]

60

64

39. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 40. *gan to looke*] gan to looke F<sub>2</sub>;  
 gan to look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 42. *beganne*] F<sub>2</sub>; began F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 43. *Retyre*] F<sub>2</sub>; Retyre F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 44. *Rowt*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rout F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thicke*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; flie  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 48. *backe doore*] F<sub>2</sub>; back door  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 50. *flaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; slain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

51. *Ore-borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; O're-born F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 53. *ere*] F<sub>2</sub>; e're F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *growne*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; grown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 54. *mortall*] F<sub>2</sub>; mortal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 55. *strange chance*] F<sub>2</sub>; a strange  
 chance F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 57. *doe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 58. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 59. *There*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *worke*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

60. *Mock'rie*] Mock'ry F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Heere*] here F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 62. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 63. *Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 63. *angry Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; angry, Sir  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 64. *Lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 65. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Friend*]  
 friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 66. *doo*] doe F<sub>2</sub>; do F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 393, I know hee'l quickly flye my friendship too.

col. 1] You haue put me into Rime.

Lord. Farewell, you're angry. *Exit.*

*Poff.* Still going? This is a Lord: Oh Noble misery

To be i'th'Field, and aske what newes of me:

72 To day, how many would haue giuen their Honours

To haue sau'd their Carkasses? Tooke heele to doo't,

And yet dyed too. I, in mine owne woe charm'd

Could not finde death, where I did heare him groane,

76 Nor feele him where he strooke. Being an vgly Monster,

'Tis frange he hides him in fresh Cups, soft Beds,

Sweet words; or hath moe ministers then we

That draw his kniues i'th'War. Well I will finde him:

80 For being now a Fauourer to the Britaine,

No more a Britaine, I haue resum'd againe

The part I came in. Fight I will no more,

But yeeld me to the veriest Hinde, that shall

84 Once touch my shoulder. Great the slaughter is

Heere made by'th'Romane; great the Answer be

Britaines must take. For me, my Ransome's death,

On eyther side I come to spend my breath;

88 Which neyther heere Ile keepe, nor beare agen,

But end it by some meanes for *Imogen.*

*Enter two Captaines, and Soldiers.*

1 Great Iupiter be prais'd, *Lucius* is taken,

'Tis thought the old man, and his sonnes, were Angels.

67. *hee'l*] he'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

71. *i'th'Field*] i'th'field F<sub>2</sub>; i'th' field F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub>; ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*newes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; news F<sub>4</sub>.

73. *Honours*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; honors F<sub>2</sub>.

*Tooke heele*] F<sub>2</sub>; took hee'l F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doe't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

74. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

75. *finde*] find F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *heare him groane*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear him groan F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

76. *Nor feele him where he strooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Nor feel him where he strook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

77. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>.

a—F<sub>1</sub>. 3

78. *moer*] F<sub>2</sub>; more F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

79. *i'th'War*] F<sub>2</sub>; i'th war F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Well I will*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Well, I will F<sub>4</sub>.

*finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

80. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

81. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

83. *yeeld*] F<sub>2</sub>; yield F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hinde*] Hind F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

85. *Heere made by'th'Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here made by th'Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Answer*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

86. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Ransome's death*] Ransomes

death F<sub>2</sub>; Ransom's death F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

87. *eyther*] F<sub>2</sub>; either F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

88. *neyther heere Ile keepe*] neither heere Ile keepe F<sub>2</sub>; neither here Ile keepe F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *nor beare agen*] F<sub>2</sub>; nor bear agen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

89. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Enter two Captaines, and Soldiers*] Enter two Captaines, and Souldiers F<sub>2</sub>; Enter two Captains, and Souldiers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

91. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sonnes F<sub>3</sub>; Sons F<sub>4</sub>.

2 There was a fourth man, in a filly habit,  
That gaue th'Affront with them.

[p. 393,  
col. 1]

1 So 'tis reported :

But none of 'em can be found. Stand, who's there ?

*Posl.* A Roman,

96

Who had not now beene drooping heere, if Seconds  
Had anfw'er'd him.

2 Lay hands on him : a Dogge,

A legge of Rome shall not returne to tell

100

What Crows haue peckt them here : he brags his seruice  
As if he were of note : bring him to th'King.

*Enter Cymbeline, Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, Pifanio, and  
Romane Captiues. The Captaines present Pofthumus to  
Cymbeline, who deliuears him ouer to a Gaoler.*

*Scena Quarta.*

*Enter Pofthumus, and Gaoler.*

*Gao.* You shall not now be stolne,

You haue loc kes vpon you :

So graze, as you finde Pasture.

2. *Gao.* I, or a stomacke.

4

*Posl.* Most welcome bondage ; for thou art a way

( I thinke ) to liberty: yet am I better

Then one that's sicke o'th'Gowt, since he had rather

Groane so in perpetuity, then be cur'd

[col. 2]

By'th'fure Phyfitian, Death ; who is the key

94. 'tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

95. 'em] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; em F<sub>2</sub>.

97. beene drooping heere] F<sub>2</sub> ; been drooping here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Seconds]* seconds F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

99. Dogge] F<sub>2</sub> ; Dog F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
100. legge] F<sub>2</sub> ; leg F<sub>3</sub> ; Leg F<sub>4</sub>.  
*returne]* F<sub>2</sub> ; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

101. Crows] F<sub>4</sub> ; Crowes F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;

*here : he]* here ; he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

102. to'th'King] to th'King F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Romane Captiues]* Romane Captives F<sub>2</sub> ; Roman Captives F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Captaines]* F<sub>2</sub> ; Captains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Quarta]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Scena Quarta]* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. stolne] F<sub>2</sub> ; stoln F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. loc kes] F<sub>2</sub> ; locks F<sub>3</sub> ; Locks F<sub>4</sub>.

3. finde] F<sub>2</sub> ; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

4. 2. *Gao. I]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; 2 *Gao. I]* F<sub>2</sub>.

*stomacke]* F<sub>2</sub> ; stomach F<sub>3</sub> ; stomach F<sub>4</sub>.

5. *bondage ; for]* bondage : for F<sub>2</sub> ; Bondage : for F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

6. *thinke]* F<sub>2</sub> ; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. *Then]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>. *that's sicke]* that's sicke F<sub>2</sub> ; that's sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th'Gowt]* F<sub>2</sub> ; o'th'Gout F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Groane so]* F<sub>2</sub> ; Groan so F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>.

9. *By'th'sure]* F<sub>2</sub> ; By'th'sure F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Phyfitian]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Phytician F<sub>4</sub>. *Key]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Key F<sub>4</sub>.

- [p. 393,  
COL. 2] T'vnbarre theſe Lockes. My Conſcience, thou art fetter'd  
More then my ſhanks, & wrifts: you good Gods giue me
- 12 The penitent Inſtrument to picke that Bolt,  
Then free for euer. Is't enough I am forry ?  
So Children temporall Fathers do appeafe ;  
Gods are more full of mercy. Muſt I repent,
- 16 I cannot do it better then in Gyues,  
Deſir'd, more then conſtrain'd, to faſiſie  
If of my Freedome 'tis the maine part, take  
No ſtricter render of me, then my All.
- 20 I know you are more clement then vilde men,  
Who of their broken Debtors take a third,  
A fixt, a tenth, letting them thrue againe  
On their abatement ; that's not my deſire.
- 24 For *Imogens* deere life, take mine, and though  
'Tis not ſo deere, yet 'tis a life ; you coyn'd it,  
'Tweene man, and man, they weigh not euery ſtampe :  
Though light, take Peeces for the figures fake,
- 28 (You rather ) mine being yours : and ſo great Powres,  
If you will take this Audit, take this life,  
And cancell theſe cold Bonds. Oh *Imogen*,  
Ile ſpeake to thee in ſilence.

*Solemne Muſicke. Enter ( as in an Apparation ) Sicilius Leonatus, Father to Poſthumus, an old man, attyred like a war-*

10. *T'vnbarre*] T'unbarre F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
T'unbar F<sub>4</sub>. *Lockes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Locks  
F<sub>2</sub>, 4. *Conſcience*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4 ; con-  
ſcience F<sub>3</sub>.  
11. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>. *ſhanks,*  
& *wriſts*] ſhanks and wriſts F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4. *good Gods*] good gods F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
12. *penitent Inſtrument*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ;  
penitent inſtrument F<sub>2</sub>. *picke*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; pick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *Ie't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Iſt F<sub>2</sub>.  
14. *temporall Fathers do*] tempo-  
rall fathers doe F<sub>2</sub> ; temporal  
fathers do F<sub>3</sub> ; temporal Fathers  
do F<sub>4</sub>.  
16. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>,  
3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>.

18. *Freedome*] F<sub>2</sub> ; freedome F<sub>3</sub> ;  
freedom F<sub>4</sub>. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; tis  
F<sub>2</sub>. *the maine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; the main  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
19. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
20. *then vilde*] then vild F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
than vile F<sub>4</sub>.  
22. *sixt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; ſixth F<sub>4</sub>. *thrue*  
*againe*] thrue againe F<sub>2</sub> ; thrue  
again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *that's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; that's F<sub>2</sub>.  
24. *Imogens*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Imogen's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*deere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
25. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *ſo deere*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; ſo dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *yet 'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>,  
4 ; yet tis F<sub>2</sub>. *life; you*] life,  
you F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *coyn'd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
coi'd F<sub>4</sub>.

26. *'Tweene*] Tweene F<sub>2</sub> ; Tween  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *waigh*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; weigh F<sub>4</sub>.  
*ſtampe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ſtampe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
27. *Though light*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Thou  
light F<sub>2</sub>. *Peeces*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Pieces  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *figures*] F<sub>2</sub> ; figure's  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *Powres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Powers F<sub>4</sub>.  
30. *cancell*] F<sub>2</sub> ; cancel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*theſe cold Bonds*] thoſe cold  
Bonds F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
31. *Ile ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Ile ſpeak F<sub>3</sub> ;  
I'll ſpeak F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Solemne Muſicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Solemn  
Muſick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Enter ( as in an*  
*Apparation )*] Enter as an Appa-  
ration F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *attyred*] F<sub>2</sub> ;  
attired F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a warrior*] F<sub>2</sub> ;

*riour, leading in his hand an ancient Matron (his wife, & [p. 393, Mother to Posthumus) with Musicke before them. Then. COL. 2]*  
*after other Musicke, follows the two young Leonati (Brothers to Posthumus) with wounds as they died in the wars. They circle Posthumus round as he lies, sleeping.*

<i>Sicil.</i> No more thou Thunder-Master	32
shew thy spight, on Mortall Flies :	
With Mars fall out with <i>Iuno</i> chide, that thy Adulteries	
Rates, and Reuenges.	
Hath my poore Boy done ought but well,	36
whose face I neuer saw :	
I dy'de whil't in the Wombe he staide,	
attending Natures Law.	
Whose Father then (as men report,	40
thou Orphanes Father art)	
Thou should'ft haue bin, and sheelded him,	
from this earth-vexing smart.	
<i>Moth. Lucina</i> lent not me her ayde,	44
but tooke me in my Throwes,	
That from me was <i>Posthumus</i> ript,	
came crying 'mong'ft his Foes.	
A thing of pittie,	48
<i>Sicil.</i> Great Nature like his Ancestrie,	
moulded the stuffe so faire :	

3; a Warriour F4. wife, & F2; wife and F3; Wife and F4. & Mother] and Mother F2, 3, 4. Musicke] F2; Musick F3, 4. Then, after] Then after F2, 3; Than after F4. Musicke, follows] F2; Musick, follows F3, 4. as they died] as they dyed F2, 3, 4. in the wars. They] in the Wars, they F4. as he lies] F4: as he lyes F2, 3.  
 30. Thunder-Master] F2; Thunder-master F3, 4.  
 33. spight] F2; spite F3, 4. Mortall Flies] Mortall flies F2; Mor-

tal flies F3, 4.

34. out with *Iuno*] out, with *Iuno*

F2, 3, 4.

36. poore Boy] F2; poor Boy F3,

4.

37. face] F2, 3; Face F4. neuer

saw] never saw: F2, 3; never

saw] F4.

38. I dy'de] F2; I dy'd F3, 4.

whilst F2. the

Wombe] F2; the womb F3;

the Womb F4. staide] F2; sta'd

F3; stay'd F4.

41. Orphanes Father] F2; Orphanes Father F3, 4.

42. should'st haue bin] should'st

have bin F2; shouldst haue bin

F3; shouldst haue been F4

sheelded] F2; shielded F3, 4.

43. earth-vexing] F2, 3; Earth-

vexing F4.

44. her ayde] F2; her aid F3, 4.

45. but tooke] F2; but took F3, 4.

my Throwes] F2; my throwes

F3; my throes F4.

47. crying 'mong'st] crying mongst

F2; crying 'mongst F3, 4.

48. of pittie] F2; of pity F3, 4.

49. Ancestrie] Ancestry F2, 3, 4.

50. stuffe so faire] F2; stuff so

fair F3, 4.



- [p. 393, COL. 2] That he d seru'd the praife o'th' World,  
as great *Sicilius* heyre.  
1. Bro. When once he was mature for man,  
in Britaine where was hee  
That could stand vp his paralell ?  
56 Or fruitfull obiect bee ?  
In eye of *Imogen*, that best could deeme  
his dignitie.  
*Mo.* With Marriage wherefore was he mockt  
60 to be exil'd, and throwne  
From *Leonati* Seate, and cast from her,  
his deereft one :  
Sweete *Imogen* ?  
64 *Sic.* Why did you suffer *Iachimo*, flight thing of Italy,  
[p. 394, COL. 1] To taint his Nobler hart & braine, with needlesse ieloufy,  
And to become the geeke and sforme o'th'others vilany ?  
2 Bro. For this, from stiller Seats we came,  
68 our Parents, and vs twaine,  
That friking in our Countries caufe,  
fell brauely, and were flaine,  
Our Fealty, & *Tenantius* right, with Honor to maintaine.  
72 1 Bro. Like hardiment *Posthumus* hath  
to *Cymbeline* perform'd :

51. *That he d seru'd*] that he deserv'd F2; that he deserv'd F3, 4. *o'th'World*] F3, 4; o'th'World F2.  
52. *Sicilius heyre*] F2; *Sicilius heir* F3; *Sicilius Heir* F4.  
53. 1. Bro.] F3, 4; 1 Bro F2.  
54. in Britaine.] F2; in Britain F3, 4. *was hee*] was he F2, 3, 4.  
55. his paralell] his paralell F2; his paralell F3, 4.  
56. fruitfull obiect bee] fruitfull object be F2, 3; fruitfull object be F4.  
57. eye of] F2, 3; Eye of F4; *that best could deeme*] best end of line 57; could deeme his dignitie line 58, F2, 3, 4 (deem F3, 4).  
58. dignitie] dignity F2, 3, 4.  
60. and throwns] F2; and thrown F3, 4.

61. *Seate, and cast from her,*] Seate and cast end of line; from hir commencing line 62 F2, 3, 4 (Seat F3, 4).  
62. *deereft one*] F2; dearest one F3, 4.  
63. *Sweete Imogen*] Sweet Imogen F2, 3, 4.  
64. *Iachimo, slight thing of Italy*] F2, 3, 4; line 64 ends at *Iachimo* F4 (slight thing of Italy forming next line).  
65. *hart & braine*] hart and braine F2; heart & brain F3; hearts and brain F4; braine, with, &c. F2, 3; line 65 ends with braine in F4 (with needlesse ielousie forming next line). *ielousy*] ielousie F2; jealousy F3, 4.  
66. *geeke and sforme*] F2; geeke and scorn F3, 4; scorne o'th'others,

&c. F2, 3; scorn o'th'others F4; line 66 ends at scorn F4 (o'th'others villany forming the next line). *o'th'others vilany*] o'th'others villany F2; o'th'others villany F3, 4.  
67. *stiller Seats*] F2; stiller seats F3, 4.  
68. *vs twaine*] F2; us twain F3, 4.  
70. *were slaine*] F2; were slain F3, 4.  
71. *Fealty, & Tenantius*] F3; Fealty, and Tenantius F2, 4. *right, with, &c.*] F2, 3; line 71 ends at right in F4 (with honour to maintain forming the next line). *Honor to*] honor to F2; honour to F3, 4. *maintaine*] F2; maintan F3, 4.  
72. 1 Bro. Like] F2; 1. Bro Like F3, 4.

- Then Iupiter, y<sup>e</sup> King of Gods, why hast y<sup>e</sup> thus adiourn'd  
 The Graces for his Merits due, being all to dolours turn'd? [p. 394  
 col. 1.]
- Sicil.* Thy Christfall window ope; looke,  
 looke out, no longer exercise 76
- Vpon a valiant Race, thy harfh, and potent iniuries:  
*Moth.* Since (Iupiter) our Son is good,  
 take off his miseries, 80
- Sicil.* Peepe through thy Marble Mansion, helpe,  
 or we poore Ghosts will cry
- To'th' shining Synod of the rest, against thy Deity.  
*Brothers.* Helpe (Iupiter) or we appeale, 84  
 and from thy iustice flye.
- Iupiter descends in Thunder and Lightning, sitting vppon an  
 Eagle: hee throwes a Thunder-bolt. The Ghostes fall on  
 their knees.*
- Iupiter.* No more you petty Spirits of Region low  
 Offend our hearing: huff. How dare you Ghostes  
 Accuse the Thunderer, whose Bolt (you know) 88  
 Sky-planted, batters all rebelling Coasts.  
 Poore thadowes of Elizium, hence, and rest  
 Vpon your neuer-withering bankes of Flowres.  
 Be not with mortall accidents opprest, 92  
 No care of yours it is, you know 'tis ours.  
 Whom best I loue, I crosse; to make my giuft  
 The more delay'd, delighted. Be content,

74. *y<sup>e</sup> King of Gods*] thou King of gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Gods, why, &c.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *line 74 ends at Gods in F<sub>4</sub>* (why hast thou thus adiourn'd forming the next line). *hast y<sup>e</sup> thus*] hast thou thus F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

75. *Graces for his Merits due*] Graces for her Merits due F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *due, being, &c.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *line 75 ends at due in F<sub>4</sub>* (being all to dolours turn'd forming the next line).

76-77. *ope; looks, looke out*] ope; look out F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *looke out, no longer exercise*] *line 77 ends at*

*out* (no longer exercise forming the next line) F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

78. *harsh, and, &c.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *line 78 ends at harsh in F<sub>4</sub>* (and potent iniuries forming the next line).

81. *Peepe through*] F<sub>2</sub>; Peep through F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Mansion, helpe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mansion help F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

82. *we poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; we poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

83. *To'th' shining*] F<sub>2</sub>; To'th' shining F<sub>3</sub>; To'th' shining F<sub>4</sub>. *rest, against, &c.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *line 83 ends at rest in F<sub>4</sub>* (against thy Deity forming the next line).

84. *we appeale*] F<sub>2</sub>; we appeale

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

85. *injustice flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; justice flie F<sub>4</sub>.

*hee throwes*] he throwes F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *The Ghostes*] the Ghosts F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

87. *Ghostes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ghosts F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

91. *bankes of Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; banks of Flowres F<sub>3</sub>; banks of Flowers F<sub>4</sub>.

92. *with mortall*] F<sub>2</sub>; with mortal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

93. *tis ours*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis ours F<sub>2</sub>.

94. *croste; to*] crosse; to F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *to make my giuft*] F<sub>2</sub>; to make my gift F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 394, Your low-laide Sonne, our Godhead will vplift :  
col. 1] His Comforts thriue, his Trials well are spent :  
Our Iouiall Starre reign'd at his Birth, and in  
Our Temple was he married : Rife, and fade,  
100 He shall be Lord of Lady *Imogen*,  
And happier much by his Affliction made.  
This Tablet lay vpon his Brest, wherein  
Our pleafure, his full Fortune, doth confine,  
104 And fo away : no farther with your dinne  
Expresse Impatience, leaft you stirre vp mine :  
Mount Eagle, to my Palace Chrifalline. *Ascends*  
*Sicil.* He came in Thunder, his Celestiall breath  
108 Was fulphurous to finell : the holy Eagle  
Stoop'd, as to foote vs : his Ascension is  
More fweet then our bleft Fields : his Royall Bird  
Prunes the immortal wing, and cloyes his Beake,  
112 As when his God is pleas'd.  
*All.* Thankes Iupiter.  
*Sic.* The Marble Pauement clozes, he is enter'd  
His radiant Roofe : Away, and to be bleft  
116 Let vs with care performe his great behest. *Vaniſh*  
*Poff.* Sleepe, thou haft bin a Grandfire, and begot  
A Father to me : and thou heft created  
A Mother, and two Brothers. But (oh ſcorne)  
120 Gone, they went hence ſo foone as they were borne :  
And fo I am awake. Poore Wretches, that depend

96. *Your low-laide Sonne*] Your low-laid Sonne F2; Your low-laid Son F3. *our Godhead*] F4; our godhead F2, 3.  
97. *His Comforts*] his Comforts F2, 3, 4. *his Trials*] his Trialls F2; his Tryals F3, 4.  
98. *Iouiall Starre*] F2; Iouiall Starre, Iouial Star F3, 4.  
102. *This Tablet*] F2; this tablet F3, 4. *his Brest*] his brest F2, 3, 4.  
104. *your dinne*] F2, 3; your dinne F4.  
105. *Expresse Impatience*] F2; Express Impatience F3, 4. *you*

*stirre*] F2; you stir F3, 4.  
106. *Palace Chrifalline*] F2, 3; Palace Crystalline F4.  
107. *in Thunder*] F2; in thunder F3, 4. *Celestiall breath*] F2; celestiall breath F3, 4.  
109. *as to foote vs*] F2; as to foot us F3, 4.  
110. *then our blest Fields*] then our blest fields F2, 3; than our blest fields F4. *his Royall Bird*] F2; his Royal Bird F3, 4.  
111. *the immortal wing*] F2; the immortal wing F3, 4. *cloyes his Beake*] F2; cloyes his Beak F3, 4.

112. *his God*] his god F2, 3, 4.  
114. *clozes, he*] F3; clozes. he F2; closes, he F4.  
116. *performe his*] F2; perform his F3, 4.  
117. *Sleepe, thou*] F2; Sleep thou F3, 4. *haft bin*] F2, 3; hast been F4.  
119. *two Brothers*] F3, 4; two brothers F2. *scorne*] F2; scorn F3, 4.  
120-1. *so soone*] F2; so soon F3, 4. *borne : And*] borne; And F2, 3, 4.  
121. *Poore Wretches*] F2; Poor Wretches F3, 4.

On Greatneffe, Fauour; Dreame as I haue done,  
 Wake, and finde nothing. But (alas) I fwerue :  
 Many Dreame not to finde, neither deferue,  
 And yet are sleepe'd in Fauours; fo am I  
 That haue this Golden chance, and know not why :  
 What Fayeries haunt this ground? A Book? Oh rare one,  
 Be not, as is our fangled world, a Garment  
 Nobler then that it couers. Let thy effects  
 So follow, to be moft vnlike our Courtiers,  
 As good, as promife.

[p. 394,  
COL. 1]

124

[COL. 2]

Reades.

When as a Lyons whelp, shall to himfelfe vnknown, with-  
 out seeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender  
 Ayre: And when from a ftately Cedar shall be lopt branches,  
 which being dead many yeares, shall after reuiue, bee ioynted to  
 the old Stocke, and frefhly grow, then shall Pofihumus end his  
 miferies, Britaine be fortunate, and flourifh in Peace and Plen-  
 tie.

132

136

'Tis fill a Dreame: or elfe fuch ftuffe as Madmen  
 Tongue, and braine not: either both, or nothing,  
 Or fenfeleffe fpeaking, or a fpeaking fuch  
 As fenfe cannot vnty. Be what it is,  
 The Action of my life is like it, which Ile keepe  
 If but for fimpaty.

140

Enter Gaoler.

Gao. Come Sir, are you ready for death?

144

122. *On Greatneffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; on Great-  
 ness F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Dreame*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
 Dream F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 123. *finde nothing*] find nothing  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 124. *Dreame not to finde*] Dreame  
 not to find F<sub>2</sub>; Dream not to  
 find F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
 127. *What Fayeries*] F<sub>2</sub>; What  
 Fairies F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *A Book*] a booke  
 F<sub>2</sub>; a book F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 129. *then that*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than that F<sub>4</sub>.  
 132. *a Lyons whelp*] F<sub>2</sub>; a

Lyon's whelp F<sub>3</sub>. *himfelfe*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
 himfelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *vnknown, with-  
 out*] unknown without F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 133. *finde*] find F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *and  
 bee*] and be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *tender  
 Ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; tender  
 Air F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 135. *many yeares*] F<sub>3</sub>; many  
 yeeres F<sub>2</sub>; many years F<sub>4</sub>. *bee  
 ioynted*] be ioynted F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 136. *old Stocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; old Stock  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 137. *Britaine be*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain be  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Peace and Plentie*]

Peace and Plenty F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 138. *'Tis still*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis still F<sub>2</sub>.  
*a Dreame*] F<sub>2</sub>; a Dream F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*stuffe as Madmen*] F<sub>2</sub>; stuff as  
 Mad-men F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 139. *braine nol*] F<sub>2</sub>; brain not  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 140. *Or senseleffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Or sens-  
 less F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 141. *cannot vnty*] F<sub>2</sub>; cannot  
 untie F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 142. *Ile keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 143. *for fimpaty*] F<sub>2</sub>; for sym-  
 paty F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 394, *Post.* Ouer-roasted rather : ready long ago.  
COL. 2] *Gao.* Hanging is the word, Sir, if you bee readie for that, you are well Cook'd.

148 *Post.* So if I proue a good repaft to the Spectators, the diſh payes the ſhot.

*Gao.* A heauy reckoning for you Sir : But the comfort is you ſhall be called to no more payments, fear no more  
152 Tauerne Bills, which are often the fadneſſe of parting, as the procuring of mirth : you come in faint for want of meate, depart reeling with too much drinke : forrie that you haue payed too much, and forry that you are payed  
156 too much : Purſe and Braine, both empty : the Brain the heauier, for being too light ; the Purſe too light, being drawne of heauineſſe. Oh, of this contradiccion you ſhall now be quit : Oh the charity of a penny Cord, it fummus  
160 vp thoufands in a trice : you haue no true Debitor, and Creditor but it : of what's paſt, is, and to come, the diſcharge : your necke(Sis)is Pen, Booke, and Counters ; fo the Acquittance follows.

164 *Post.* I am merrier to dye, then thou art to liue.

*Gao.* Indeed Sir, he that ſleepes, feeles not the Tooth-Ache : but a man that were to ſleepe your ſleepe, and a Hangman to helpe him to bed, I think he would change  
168 places with his Officer : for, look you Sir, you know not which way you ſhall go.

145. *ready long ago*] ready long ago F2, 3, 4.  
146. *if you bee readie*] F2 ; if you be ready F3, 4.  
149. *payes the ſhot*] F2, 3 ; pays the ſhot F4.  
150-1. *comfort is you ſhall*] F2 ; Comfort is, you ſhall F3, 4.  
151. *fear no more*] F3, 4 ; feare no more F2.  
152. *Tauerne Bills*] Tauerne Bills F2 ; Tavern Bills F3, 4. *the ſadneſſe of*] F2 ; the ſadneſſe of F3, 4.  
153-4. *want of meate*] F2 ; want of meat F3, 4.  
154. *much drinke*] F2 ; much drink F3, 4. *ſorrie that*] ſorry that F2, 3, 4.

156. *Purſe and Braine*] F2 ; Purſe and Brain F3, 4. *the Brain the*] the braine the F2 ; the braine the F3, 4.  
157. *too light ; the*] F3, 4 ; too light, the F2.  
158. *drawne of heauineſſe*] drawne of heauineſſe F2 ; drawn of heauineſſe F3, 4.  
159-60. *it ſummus vſ*] it ſummus up F2, 3 ; it ſummus up F4.  
160. *true Debitor*] F2 ; true Debtor F3, 4.  
161. *what's paſt*] F3, 4 ; what's paſt F2.  
162. *necke(Sis)is*] necke Sir is F2, 3, 4. *Booke, and*] F2 ; Book, and F3, 4.  
163. *Acquittance follows*] Acquit-

ance follows F2 ; Acquittance follows F3, 4.  
164. *merrier to dye*] F2 ; merrier to die F3, 4. *then thou*] F2, 3 ; than thou F4.  
165. *Indeed Sir, he*] F2 ; Indeed, Sir, he F3, 4. *he that ſleepes, feeles not*] F2 ; he that ſleepes, feels not F3, 4.  
166. *ſleepe your ſleepe*] F2 ; ſleep your ſleep F3, 4.  
167. *to helpe him*] F2 ; to help him F3, 4. *I think*] F3, 4 ; I think F2.  
168. *for, look you Sir, you*] for looke you Sir, you F2 ; for looke you, Sir, you F3, 4.  
169. *you ſhall go*] F3, 4 ; you ſhall goe F2.

*Poff.* Yes indeed do I, fellow.

[p. 394,

*Gao.* Your death has eyes in's head then : I haue not  
feene him fo pictur'd : you muft either bee directed by 172  
fome that take vpon them to know, or to take vpon your  
felfe that which I am fure you do not know : for iump the  
after-enquiry on your owne perill : and how you fhall  
fpeed in your iournies end, I thinke you'l neuer returne 176  
to tell one.

*Poff.* I tell thee, Fellow, there are none want eyes, to  
direct them the way I am going, but fuch as winke, and  
will not vfe them. 180

*Gao.* What an infinite mocke is this, that a man fhould  
haue the beft vfe of eyes, to fee the way of blindneffe : I  
am fure hanging's the way of winking.

*Enter a Mefſenger.*

*Mef.* Knocke off his Manacles, bring your Prifoner to 184  
the King.

*Poff.* Thou bring'ft good newes, I am call'd to bee  
made free.

*Gao.* Ile be hang'd then. 188

*Poff.* Thou fhalt be then freer then a Gaoler; no bolts  
for the dead.

[p. 395,

*Gao.* Vnleffe a man would marry a Gallowes, & be-  
get yong Gibbets, I neuer faw one fo prone : yet on my 192  
Conſcience, there are verier Knaues defire to lue, for all  
he be a Roman ; and there be fome of them too that dye

COL. 1]

170. *do I, fellow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe I, fellow F<sub>2</sub>

171. *eyes in's head*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; eyes in's head F<sub>2</sub>.

171-2. *not feene him*] F<sub>2</sub>; not seen him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

172. *either bee directed*] either be directed F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

173-4. *upon your ſelfe that*] upon your ſelfe that F<sub>2</sub>; upon your ſelf that F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

174. *do not*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe not F<sub>2</sub>. *know : for iump the*] know or lump the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

175. *on your owne perill*] F<sub>2</sub>; on your own peril F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *you'l neuer returne*] you'll never returne F<sub>2</sub>; you'll never return F<sub>3</sub>; you'll return never F<sub>4</sub>.

179. *ſuch as winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſuch as wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

181. *an infinite mocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; an infinite mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a man ſhould*] a man ſhould F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

182. *way of blindneſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>; way of blindness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

183. *am ſure hanging's the way*] F<sub>2</sub>; am ſure ſuch hanging's the way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

186. *Thou bring'ſt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thou

bringst F<sub>2</sub>. *good newes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; good news F<sub>4</sub>. *I am call'd to*

*bee*] I am call'd to be F<sub>2</sub>; I am call'd to be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

188. *Ile be*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

189. *then freer then a*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; then freer than a F<sub>4</sub>.

191-2. *Gallowes, & beget*] Gallowes and beget F<sub>2</sub>; Gallows and beget F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

192-3. *on my Conſcience*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; on my conſcience F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *Roman; and there*] F<sub>2</sub>; Roman; and there F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that dye*] F<sub>2</sub>; that die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 395, against their willes; so should I, if I were one. I would  
COL. 1] we were all of one minde, and one minde good : O there  
were defolation of Gaolers and Galowfes : I speake a-  
198 gainst my present profit, but my wish hath a preferment  
in't. *Exeunt.*

*Scena Quinta.*

*Enter Cymbeline, Bellarius, Guiderius, Arui-  
ragus, Pifanio, and Lords.*

- Cym.* Stand by my side you, whom the Gods haue made  
Preferrers of my Throne : woe is my heart,  
That the poore Souldier that so richly fought,  
4 Whose ragges, tham'd gilded Armes, whose naked breast  
Stept before Targes of prooffe, cannot be found :  
He shall be happy that can finde him, if  
Our Grace can make him so.
- 8 *Bel.* I neuer saw  
Such Noble fury in so poore a Thing ;  
Such precious deeds, in one that promist nought  
But beggery, and poore lookes.
- 12 *Cym.* No tydings of him ?  
*Pifa.* He hath bin search'd among the dead, & liuing ;  
But no trace of him.
- Cym.* To my greefe, I am  
16 The heyre of his Reward, which I will adde

195. *against their willes; so*  
against their willes: so F2;  
against their willes: so F3, 4.  
196. *of one minde, and one minde*  
F2; of one mind and one mind  
F3, 4.  
197. *of Gaolers and Galowfes* F2,  
3; of Gaolers and Gallowses F4.  
*I speake* F2; I speak F3, 4.  
198-9. *a preferment in't* F3, 4; a  
preferment int F2.  
*Scena Quinta* F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Quinta* F2.  
1. *the Gods* F2; the gods F3, 4.

2. *woe is my* F2; woe is my F3, 4.  
4. *Whose ragges* F2; whose rags  
F3, 4. *gilded Armes* F2, 3;  
gilded Arms F4. *whose naked*  
*breast* F2, 3; whose naked breast  
F4.  
5. *Targes of prooffe* F2; Targes  
of prooff F3, 4.  
6. *that can finde him* F2; that  
can find him F3, 4.  
9. *in so poore* F2; in so poor  
F3, 4.  
10. *that promist nought* F2; that  
promis'd nought F3, 4.

11. *poore lookes* F2; poor lookes  
F3, 4.  
12. *No tydings of him* F2; no  
tidings of him F3, 4.  
13. *He hath bin search'd* F2, 3;  
he hath been search'd F4. *dead,*  
*& liuing*] dead and living F2,  
3, 4.  
15. *my greefe*] my grieffe F2; my  
grief F3, 4.  
16. *The heyre* F2; The heir F3,  
4. *of his Reward* F2; of his  
reward F3, 4. *will adde* F2,  
3; will add F4.

To you (the Liuer, Heart, and Braine of Britaine)  
By whom (I grant) the liues. 'Tis now the time  
To aske of whence you are. Report it.

[P. 395,  
COL. 1]

*Bel.* Sir,

20

In Cambria are we borne, and Gentlemen :  
Further to boast, were neyther true, nor modest,  
Vnlesse I adde, we are honest.

*Cym.* Bow your knees :

24

Arise my Knights o'th' Battell, I create you  
Companions to our person, and will fit you  
With Dignities becomming your estates.

*Enter Cornelius and Ladies.*

There's businesse in these faces : why so sadly  
Greet you our Victory ? you looke like Romaines,  
And not o'th' Court of Britaine.

28

*Corn.* Haile great King,

To fowre your happinesse, I must report  
The Queene is dead.

32

*Cym.* Who worfe then a Physitian

Would this report become ? But I confider,  
By Med'cine life may be prolong'd, yet death  
Will feize the Doctour too. How ended she ?

36

*Cor.* With horror, madly dying, like her life,

Which (being cruell to the world) concluded  
Most cruell to her selfe. What she confest,

40

17. *Heart, and Braine of Britaine*] heart, and Braine of Britaine F2; Heart, and Brain of Britain F3, 4.

18. *'Tis now*] F2; 'Tis now F3, 4.

19. *To aske*] F2; To ask F3, 4.

20. *Bel. Sir*] F2, 3; Bellarius. Sir F4.

21. *are we borne*] F2; are we born F3, 4.

23. *Vnlesse I adde*] F2, 3; Unless I add F4.

24. *Arise. knees*] F2, 3; knees, Arise F4.

25. *Knights o'th' Battell*] Knights o'th' Battell F2; Knights o'th'

Battell F3, 4.

27. *becomming your*] F2; becoming your F3, 4.

28. *There's businesse*] F2, 3; There's business F4.

29. *like Romaines*] like Romanes F2; like the Romans F3, 4.

30. *o'th' Court*] F4; o'th' Court F2, 3; of Britaine] F2; of Britain F3, 4.

31. *Haile great King*] F2; Hail great King F3, 4.

32. *To sowre your happinesse*] F2, 3; To soure your happiness F4.

33. *The Queene is*] F2; The Queen is F3, 4.

34. *Who worse then*] Whom worse then F2, 3; Whom worse than F4. *A Physitian*] F2, 3; a Physician F4.

35. *become? But*] become; but F2; become; but F3, 4.

36. *life may be*] F2, 3; Life may be F4. *yet death*] F2, 3; yet Death F4.

38. *With horror*] F2, 3; With horroure F4. *like her life*] F2, 3; like her self F4.

39. *to the world*] F2, 3; to the World F4.

40. *cruell to her selfe*] F2; cruell to her self F3; cruell to her self F4.



[p. 395, I will report, so please you. These her Women  
COL. 1] Can trip me, if I erre, who with wet cheekes

Were present when the finish'd.

44 *Cym.* Prythee fay.

*Cor.* Firft, the confest the neuer lou'd you : onely  
Affected Greatness got by you : not you :  
Married your Royalty, was wife to your place :

[COL. 2] Abhorr'd your person.

*Cym.* She alone knew this :

And but she spoke it dying, I would not  
Beleeue her lips in opening it. Proceed.

52 *Corn.* Your daughter, whom she bore in hand to loue

With such integrity, she did confesse

Was as a Scorpion to her sight, whose life  
(But that her flight prevented it) she had

56 Tane off by poyson.

*Cym.* O most delicate Fiend !

Who is't can reade a Woman ? Is there more ?

*Corn.* More Sir, and worse. She did confesse she had

60 For you a mortall Minerall, which being tooke,

Should by the minute feede on life, and ling'ring,

By inches waste you. In which time, she purpos'd

By watching, weeping, tendance, kissing, to

64 Orecome you with her shew; and in time

(When she had fitted you with her craft, to worke

Her Sonne into th'adoption of the Crowne :

42. *if I erre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; if I err F<sub>4</sub>.  
*with wet cheekes*] F<sub>2</sub>; with wet  
cheeks F<sub>3</sub>; with wet Cheeks  
F<sub>4</sub>.

43. *Were present*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Were-  
present F<sub>4</sub>.

44. *Prythee say*] Prethee say F<sub>2</sub>;  
Prithce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

45. *you : onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; you : only  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

46. *Affected Greatness*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Affected Greatness F<sub>4</sub>.

47. *was wife to*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; was Wife  
to F<sub>4</sub>.

51. *Beleeue*] Beleeue F<sub>2</sub>; Believe

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *her lips in*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; her  
Lips in F<sub>4</sub>.

52. *Corn. Your daughter*] F<sub>3</sub>;  
Conn. Your daughter F<sub>2</sub>; Corn  
your Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.

53. *she did confesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; she  
did confess F<sub>4</sub>.

56. *by poyson*] F<sub>2</sub>; by poison F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.

57. *delicate Fiend*] F<sub>4</sub>. delicate  
fiend F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

58. *Who is't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Who is't F<sub>2</sub>.  
*can reade*] F<sub>2</sub>; can read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

59. *More Sir, and*] F<sub>2</sub>; More,  
sir, and F<sub>3</sub>; More Sir, and F<sub>4</sub>.

*confesse she had*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; con-  
fess she had F<sub>4</sub>.

60. *a mortall Minerall*] F<sub>2</sub>; a  
mortal Mineral F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *being  
tooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; being took F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

61. *feede on life*] F<sub>2</sub>; feed on life  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *and ling'ring*] and ling-  
ring F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

64. *Orecome you*] F<sub>2</sub>; O'recome  
you F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *shew; and in time*  
shew: yes and in time F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

65. *to worke*] F<sub>2</sub>; to work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

66. *Her Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; her Son F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *of the Crowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; of the  
Crown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

But fayling of her end by his strange abſence,  
Grew ſhameleſſe deſperate, open'd (in deſpight  
Of Heauen, and Men) her purpoſes : repented  
The euils ſhe hatch'd, were not effected : ſo  
Diſpayring, dyed.

*Cym.* Heard you all this, her Women ?

[p. 395,  
COL. 2]

72

*La.* We did, ſo pleaſe your Highneſſe.

*Cym.* Mine eyes

Were not in fault, for ſhe was beautifull :

Mine eares that heare her flattery, nor my heart,

76

That thought her like her ſeeming. It had bene vicious

To haue miſtruded her : yet (Oh my Daughter)

That it was folly in me, thou mayſt ſay,

And proue it in thy feeling. Heauen mend all.

80

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and other Roman priſoners,*

*Leonatus behind, and Imogen.*

Thou comm'ſt not *Caius* now for Tribute, that

The Britaines haue rac'd out, though with the loſſe

Of many a bold one : whoſe Kinſmen haue made ſuite

That their good ſoules may be appeas'd, with ſlaughter

84

Of you their Captiues, which our ſelſe haue granted,

So thinke of your eſtate.

*Luc.* Conſider Sir, the chance of Warre, the day

Was yours by accident : had it gone with vs,

88

We ſhould not when the blood was cool, haue threatend

67. *But fayling of*] F2; But fail-  
ing of F3, 4.

68. *ſhameleſſe deſperate*] F2, 3;  
ſhameleſſe deſperate F4.

69. *Of Heauen*] of heauen F2, 3;  
of Heauen F4. *and Men*] F2;  
and men F3, 4.

71. *Diſpayring, dyed*] F2; Diſ-  
payring, died F3; Deſpayring,  
died F4.

73. *La. We did*] *Lad.* We did  
F2, 3, 4. *your Highneſſe*] your  
highneſſe F2, 3; your Highneſſe  
F4.

74. *Mine eyes*] F2, 3; Mine Eyes  
F4.

75. *beautifull*] F2, 3; beautiful F4.

76. *Mine eares that heare her*] F2;  
Mine eares that heard her  
F3; Mine Ears that heard her  
F4.

76-77. *nor my heart, That*] F3, 4;  
nor my heart. That F2.

77. *It had bene vicious*] F2; It  
had bene vicious F3, 4.

79. *thou mayſt ſay*] F2; thou  
mayſt ſay F3, 4.

*Roman priſoners*] F2, 3; Roman  
Priſoners F4.

81. *Thou comm'ſt not*] F2; Thou  
comm'ſt not F3, 4.

82. *The Britaines haue*] The Bri-

taines haue F2; The Britains  
haue F3, 4. *with the loſſe*] F2,  
3; with the loſſe F4.

83. *made ſuite*] F2; made ſuit  
F3, 4.

84. *good ſoules*] F2; good ſo  
F3; good Soules F4.

85. *which our ſelſe*] F2; which  
our ſelf F3, 4.

86. *So thinke of*] F2; So think of  
F3, 4. *your eſtate*] F2, 3; your  
Eſtate F4.

87. *Warre, the day*] F2; War  
the day F3, 4.

89. *blood was cool*] F2; blood was  
cool F3, 4.

- [p. 395, Our Prisoners with the Sword. But since the Gods  
COL. 2] Will haue it thus, that nothing but our liues  
92 May be call'd ranfome, let it come : Sufficeth,  
A Roman, with a Romans heart can suffer :  
*Augustus* liues to thinke on't : and fo much  
For my peculiar care. This one thing onely  
96 I will entreate, my Boy ( a Britaine borne )  
Let him be ranfom'd : Neuer Master had  
A Page fo kinde, fo duteous, diligent,  
So tender ouer his occasions, true,  
100 So feate, fo Nurse-like : let his vertue ioyne  
With my request, which Ile make bold , your Highnesse  
Cannot deny : he hath done no Britaine harme,  
Though he haue seru'd a Roman. Saue him ( Sir )  
104 And spare no blood beside.  
*Cym.* I haue surely seene him :  
His fauour is familiar to me : Boy,  
Thou hast look'd thy selfe into my grace,  
108 And art mine owne. I know not why, wherefore,  
To say, liue boy : ne're thanke thy Master, liue ;  
And aske of *Cymbeline* what Boone thou wilt,  
Fitting my bounty, and thy state, Ile giue it :  
[p. 396, Yea, though thou do demand a Prisoner  
COL. 1] The Noblest tane.  
*Imo.* I humbly thanke your Highnesse.  
*Luc.* I do not bid thee begge my life, good Lad,  
116 And yet I know thou wilt.

90. *the Gods*] the gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
94. *to thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; to think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
95. *one thing onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; one thing  
only F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
96. *I will entreate*] F<sub>2</sub>; I will  
entreat F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a Britaine borne*  
F<sub>2</sub>; a Britaine born F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
98. *A Page*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Page F<sub>4</sub>.  
99. *so kinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; so kind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
100. *So feate*] F<sub>2</sub>; So feat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
100. *his vertue ioyne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; his ver-  
tue join F<sub>4</sub>.  
101. *Ile make*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile make F<sub>3</sub>;

I'll make F<sub>4</sub>. *your Highnesse*]  
your highnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your  
Highness F<sub>4</sub>.

102. *no Britaine harme*] F<sub>2</sub>; no  
Britain harme F<sub>3</sub>; no Britain  
harm F<sub>4</sub>.

104. *no blood beside*] F<sub>2</sub>; no blood  
beside F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

105. *seene him*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen him  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

107. *thy selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; thy self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
108. *mine owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; mine own  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

110. *And aske of*] F<sub>2</sub>; and ask of  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *what Boone*] F<sub>2</sub>; what  
Boon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

111. *Ile giue it*] Ile give it F<sub>2</sub>;  
Ile giue it F<sub>3</sub>; Ile giue it F<sub>4</sub>.

112. *thou do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thou doe F<sub>2</sub>.

114. *humbly thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; humbly  
thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *your Highnesse*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your Highness F<sub>4</sub>.  
115. *I do not*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; I doe not  
F<sub>2</sub>. *bid thee begge*] F<sub>2</sub>; bid thee  
beg F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Imo.* No, no, alacke,  
There's other worke in hand : I fee a thing  
Bitter to me, as death : your life, good Maſter,  
Muſt ſhuffle for it ſelfe. 120
- Luc.* The Boy diſdaines me,  
He leaues me, ſcornes me : briefly dye their ioyes,  
That place them on the truth of Gyrls, and Boyes.]  
Why ſtands he ſo perplex ? 124
- Cym.* What would'ſt thou Boy ?  
I loue thee more, and more : thinke more and more  
What's beſt to aſke. Know'ſt him thou look'ſt on? ſpeak  
Wilt haue him liue? Is he thy Kin? thy Friend? 128
- Imo.* He is a Romane, no more kin to me,  
Then I to your Highneſſe, who being born your vaffaile  
Am ſomething neerer.
- Cym.* Wherefore ey'ſt him fo ? 132
- Imo.* Ile tell you (Sir) in priuate, if you pleaſe  
To giue me hearing.
- Cym.* I, with all my heart,  
And lend my beſt attention. What's thy name ? 136
- Imo.* Fidele Sir.
- Cym.* Thou'rt my good youth : my Page  
Ile be thy Maſter : walke with me : ſpeake freely.
- Bel.* Is not this Boy reuiu'd from death ? 140
- Arui.* One Sand another

117. *no, alacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; no alack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
118. *There's other worke*] There's other worke F<sub>2</sub>; There's other work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
119. *as death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; as Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
120. *your life*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your Life F<sub>4</sub>.  
120. *for it ſelfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; for it ſelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
121. *Boy diſdaines me*] F<sub>2</sub>; Boy diſdains me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
122. *ſcornes me*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſcorns me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *briefely*] F<sub>2</sub>; briefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
123. *truth of Gyrls*] F<sub>2</sub>; truth of Girls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
124. *perplex*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; perplex F<sub>2</sub>.

125. *What would'ſt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; What wouldſt F<sub>2</sub>.  
126. *thinke more and more*] F<sub>2</sub>; think more and more F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
127. *What's beſt to aſke*] Whats beſt to aſk F<sub>2</sub>; What's beſt to aſk F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Know'ſt him*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Knowſt him F<sub>2</sub>. *on ſpeak*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; on? ſpeake F<sub>2</sub>.  
128. *thy Friend*] F<sub>4</sub>; thy friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
129. *a Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; a Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *no more kin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; no more Kin F<sub>4</sub>.  
130. *your Highneſſe*] F<sub>3</sub>; your highneſſe F<sub>2</sub>; your Highneſſ F<sub>4</sub>. *your vaffaile*] F<sub>2</sub>; your vaffail F<sub>3</sub>; your Vaffal F<sub>4</sub>.

131. *ſomething neerer*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſomething neerer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
133. *Ile tell you*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile tell you F<sub>3</sub>; Ile tell you F<sub>4</sub>.  
136. *What's thy name*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; What's thy name F<sub>2</sub>.  
137. *Fidele Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fidele, ſir F<sub>3</sub>; Fidele, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
138. *youth : my*] youth, my F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
139. *Ile be*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile be F<sub>3</sub>; Ile be F<sub>4</sub>. *walke with*] F<sub>2</sub>; walk with F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140. *from death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; from Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
141. *One Sand*] One ſand F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 396, Not more refembles that sweet Rosie Lad :

COL. 1] Who dyed, and was *Fidele* : what thinke you?

144 *Gui.* The fame dead thing aliue.

*Bel.* Peace, peace, see further : he eyes vs not, forbear

Creatures may be alike : were't he, I am sure

He would haue spoke to vs.

148 *Gui.* But we see him dead.

*Bel.* Be silent : let's see further.

*Pisa.* It is my Mistris :

Since she is liuing, let the time run on,

152 To good, or bad.

*Cym.* Come, stand thou by our side,

Make thy demand aloud. Sir, step you forth,

Giue answer to this Boy, and do it freely,

156 Or by our Greatnesse, and the grace of it

(Which is our Honor) bitter torture shall

Winnow the truth from falsehood. One speake to him.

*Imo.* My boone is, that this Gentleman may render

160 Of whom he had this Ring,

*Poff.* What's that to him?

*Cym.* That Diamond vpon your Finger, say

How came it yours?

164 *Iach.* Thou'lt torture me to leaue vnspoken, that

Which to be spoke, wou'd torture thee.

*Cym.* How? me?

*Iach.* I am glad to be constrain'd to vtter that

168 Which torments me to conceale. By Villany

I got this Ring : 'twas *Leonatus* Jewell,

143. *what thinke you*] F<sub>2</sub>; what think you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

145. *further : he*] further ; he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *he eyes vs not*] he eyes us not F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; he Eyes us not F<sub>4</sub>. *forbear*] F<sub>2</sub>; forbear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

146. *were't he*] F<sub>2</sub>; wer't he F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

149. *let's see*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; lets see F<sub>2</sub>.

154. *demand aloud*] F<sub>2</sub>; demand aloud F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

9

155. *this Boy*] F<sub>4</sub>; this boy F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

156. *by our Greatnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; by your Greatnesse F<sub>3</sub>; by your Greatness F<sub>4</sub>.

157. *our Honor*] our honor F<sub>2</sub>; our honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

158. *One speake to him*] F<sub>2</sub>; On, speak to him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

159. *My boone is*] F<sub>2</sub>; My boon is F<sub>3</sub>; My Boon is F<sub>4</sub>. *this*

*Gentleman may render*] this Gentleman may tender F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

161. *What's that*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Whats that F<sub>2</sub>.

162. *your Finger*] F<sub>4</sub>; your finger F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

168. *to conceale*] F<sub>2</sub>; to conceal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

169. *'twas Leonatus*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twas Leonatus F<sub>2</sub>.

Whom thou did'st banish : and which more may greeue [p. 396,  
As it doth me : a Nobler Sir, ne're liu'd (thee, col. 1]

'Twixt sky and ground. Wilt thou heare more my Lord? 172

*Cym.* All that belongs to this.

*Iach.* That Paragon, thy daughter,

For whom my heart drops blood, and my false spirits

Quaile to remember. Give me leave, I faint. 176

*Cym.* My Daughter? what of hir? Renew thy strength

I had rather thou should'st live, while Nature will, [col. 2]

Then dye ere I heare more : friue man, and speake.

*Iach.* Vpon a time, vnhappy was the clocke 180

That strooke the houre : it was in Rome, accurst

The Mansion where : 'twas at a Feast, oh would

Our Viands had bin poyson'd (or at least

Those which I heau'd to head:) the good *Pofihumus*, 184

(What should I say? he was too good to be

Where ill men were, and was the best of all

Among'st the rarest of good ones) sitting sadly,

Hearing vs praise our Loues of Italy 188

For Beauty, that made barren the swell'd boast

Of him that best could speake : for Feature, laming

The Shrine of *Venus*, or fraight-pight *Minerua*,

Poftures, beyond breefe Nature. For Condition, 192

A shop of all the qualities, that man

Loues woman for, besides that hooke of Wiuing,

Fairenesse, which strikes the eye.

170. *did'st banish*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4: didst banish F<sub>2</sub>. *which more may greeue*] which more may grieve F<sub>2</sub>; which more may grieve F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *which . . . thee*] a separate line F<sub>4</sub>.

171. *Sir, ne're*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4: Sir nere F<sub>2</sub>. *ne're liu'd*] nere liu'd F<sub>2</sub>; nere liu'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

172. *heare more*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear more F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

174. *thy daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.

175. *drops blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; drops blood F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *Quaile to*] F<sub>2</sub>; Quail to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

177. *My Daughter*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4: My Daught F<sub>2</sub>. *of hir*] of her F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

178. *should'st liue*] shouldst liue F<sub>2</sub>; should'st liue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

179. *Then dye ere I heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; then die ere I hear F<sub>3</sub>; than die ere I hear F<sub>4</sub>. *and speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; and speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

180. *was the clocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; was the clock F<sub>3</sub>; was the Clock F<sub>4</sub>.

181. *That strooke the houre*] F<sub>2</sub>;

that strook the hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

182. *'twas at a Feast*] 'twas at a

feast F<sub>2</sub>; 'twas at a feast F<sub>3</sub>; 'twas at a Feast F<sub>4</sub>.

183. *bin poyson'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; bin poyson'd F<sub>3</sub>; been poison'd F<sub>4</sub>.

187. *the rarest of*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4: the rarest of F<sub>2</sub>.

190. *could speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; could speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

193. *that man*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; that Man F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *hooke of Wiuing*] hooke of Wiuing F<sub>2</sub>; hook of Wiuing F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

195. *Fairenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fairness F<sub>4</sub>. *the eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the Eye F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 396, Cym. I stand on fire. Come to the matter.

COL. 2] Iach. All too soone I shall,

Vnlesse thou would'it greewe quickly. This *Posthumus*,  
Most like a Noble Lord, in loue, and one

200 That had a Royall Louer, tooke his hint,

And ( not dispraising whom we prais'd, therein

He was as calme as vertue ) he began

His Mistris picture, which, by his tongue, being made,

204 And then a minde put in't, either our bragges

Were crack'd of Kitchen-Trulles, or his description

Prou'd vs vnspaking sottes.

Cym. Nay, nay, to'th' purpose.

208 Iach. Your daughters Chastity, ( there it beginnes )

He spake of her, as *Dian* had hot dreames,

And she alone, were cold : Whereat, I wretch

Made scruple of his praise, and wager'd with him

212 Peeces of Gold, 'gainst this, which then he wore

Vpon his honour'd finger) to attaine

In suite the place of's bed, and winne this Ring

By hers, and mine Adultery : he ( true Knight )

216 No lesse of her Honour confident

Then I did truly finde her, stakes this Ring,

And would so, had it bene a Carbuncle

Of Phœbus Wheele ; and might so safely, had it

197. All too soone] F2; All too soon F3, 4.

198. wouldst greewe quickly] wouldst greewe quickly F2; wouldst grieve quickly F3, 4.

200. a Royall Louer] a Royall Lover F2; a Royal Lover F3, 4. tooke his] F2; took his F3, 4.

202. calme as vertue] F2, 3; calm as vertue F4.

204. a minde put in't] F3, 4; a mind put int F2. either our bragges] F2; either our braggas F3, 4.

205. Were crack'd] F2; were crack'd F3, 4. of Kitchen-Trulles] F2; of Kitchen Trulls F3, 4. his description] F2, 3;

his Description F4.

206. vnspaking sottes] F2; unspaking sots F3; unspaking Sots F4.

207. to'th' purpose] F2; to th' purpose F3, 4.

208. Your daughters] F2, 3; Your Daughters F4. it begins] it begins F2, 3, 4.

209. hot dreames] F2; hot dreams F3; hot Dreams F4.

210. she alone, were cold] she alone were cold F2, 3, 4.

211. and wager'd with him] and wag'd with him F2, 3, 4.

212. Peeces of Gold] F2; Pieces of Gold F3, 4. against this] F3, 4; gainst this F2.

213. honour'd finger] honor'd finger F2, 3; honour'd Finger F4. to attaine] F2; to attain F3, 4.

214. In suite] F2; In suit F3, 4. of's bed] F2, 4; of's bed F2.

and winne] F2; and win F3, 4.

216. her Honour confident] her honor confident F2; her honour confident F3, 4.

217. Then I did truly finde her] F2; Then I did truly find her F3; Than I did truly find her F4.

218. had it bene a] F2; had it been a F3, 4.

219. Phœbus Wheele] F2; Phœbus Wheel F3, 4.

Bin all the worth of's Carre. Away to Britaine	
Pofte I in this defigne : Well may you ( Sir )	[p. 396,
Remember me at Court, where I was taught	COL. 2]
Of your chafte Daughter, the wide difference	
'Twixt Amorous, and Villanous. Being thus quench'd	224
Of hope, not longing ; mine Italian braine,	
Gan in your duller Britaine operate	
Moſt vildely : for my vantage excellent.	
And to be breefe, my praëtife ſo preuayl'd	228
That I return'd with ſimular prooffe enough,	
To make the Noble <i>Leonatus</i> mad,	
By wounding his beleefe in her Renowne,	
With Tokens thus, and thus : auerring notes	232
Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures, this her Bracelet	
(Oh cunning how I got) nay ſome markes	
Of ſecret on her perſon, that he could not	
But thinke her bond of Chafftity quite crack'd,	230
I hauing 'tane the forfeyt. Whereupon,	
Me thinks I ſee him now.	
<i>Poſt.</i> I fo thou do'ſt,	
Italian Fiend. Aye me, moſt credulous Foole,	240
Egregious murtherer, Theefe, any thing	
That's due to all the Villaines paſt, in being	
To come. O gine me Cord, or knife, or poyſon,	

220. *worth of's Carre*] worth of's Carre F2; worth of's Car F3, 4.  
 221. *Poſt. I in this defigne*] F2; Post I in this defigne F3; Post I in this defigne F4.  
 223. *chafte Daughter*] F2; chafte Daughter F3, 4.  
 224. *'Twixt Amorous*] F3, 4; Twixt Amorous F2.  
 225. *Italian braine*] F2; Italian brain F3, 4.  
 226. *Gan in*] F2; 'Gan in F3, 4. *duller Britaine operate*] duller Britaine operate F2; duller Britaine operate F3, 4.  
 227. *Moſt vildely*] Most vildely F2, 3; Most vildely F4.  
 228. *And to be breefe*] And to be breife F2; And to be brief F3, 4.

*ſo preuayl'd*] so preuayl'd F2; so preuail'd F3, 4.  
 229. *That I return'd*] F3, 4; that I return'd F2. *ſimular prooffe*] F2; ſimular proof F3, 4.  
 231. *his beleefe in*] his beliefe in F2; his beliefe in F3, 4. *her Renowne*] F2; her Renown F3, 4.  
 232. *thus : auerring*] thus : auerring F3, 4; thus : auerring F2.  
 233. *Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures*] Of Chamber hanging, Pictures F2, 3, 4.  
 234. *ſome markes*] F2; some marks F3, 4.  
 236. *But thinke*] F2; But think F3, 4. *quite crack'd*] F3, 4; quite crack'd F2.  
 237. *I hauing 'tane the forfeyt*]

I having tane the forfeyt F2; I having tane the forfeit F3, 4.  
 238. *Me thinks I*] F2; Me thinks I F3, 4.  
 239. *I ſo thou do'ſt*] F3, 4; I, so thou doſt F2.  
 240. *credulous Foole*] credulous foole F2; credulous fool F3; credulous Fool F4.  
 241. *Egregious murtherer*] F2, 3; Egregious Murtherer F4. *Theefe, any thing*] F2; Thief, any thing F3, 4.  
 242. *That's due*] F2, 4; that's due F2. *Villaines paſt*] F2; villains paſt F3, 4.  
 243. *Cord, or knife, or poyſon*] F2; Cord knife or poison F3, 4.



[p. 397, Some vpright Iusticer. Thou King, send out  
COL. 1] For Torturors in genious : it is I

That all th'abhorred things o'th'earth amend  
By being woriè then they. I am *Posihumus*,

248 That kill'd thy Daughter : Villain-like, I lye,

That caus'd a lesfer villaine then my selfe,  
A sacrilegious Theefe to doo't. The Temple  
Of Vertue was she ; yea, and she her selfe.

252 Spit, and throw stones, cast myre vpon me, fet  
The dogges o'th'treet to bay me : euery villaine  
Be call'd *Posihumus Leonatus*, and

Be villany lesfe then 'twas. Oh *Imogen* !

256 My Queene, my life, my wife : oh *Imogen*,  
*Imogen, Imogen.*

*Imo.* Peace my Lord, heare, heare.

*Posf.* Shall's haue a play of this ?

260 Thou scornfull Page, there lye thy part.

*Pif.* Oh Gentlemen, helpe,

Mine and your Mistris : Oh my Lord *Posihumus*,

You ne're kill'd *Imogen* till now : helpe, helpe,

264 Mine honour'd Lady.

*Cym.* Does the world go round ?

*Posih.* How comes these staggers on mee ?

*Pifa.* Wake my Mistris.

245. *For Torturors*] For Torturors F2 ; For tortures F3, 4.

246. *things o'th'earth*] things o'th'earth F2, 3 ; things o'th'Earth F4.

248. *Villain-like*] Villaine-like F2 ; Villain-like F3, 4. *I lye*] F2 ; I lie F3, 4.

249. *a lesfer villaine then my selfe*] F2 ; a lesfer villain then my self F3 ; a lesfer Villain than my self F4.

250. *A sacrilegious Theefe*] A sacrilegious Theefe F2 ; A sacrilegious Thief F3, 4.

251. *she ; yea*] she ; yea F2, 3, 4. *she her selfe*] F2 ; she her self F3, 4.

252. *Spit, and*] F4 ; Spet, and F2, 3.

253. *dogges o'th'street*] dogges oth'street F2 ; dogs oth'street F3 ; Dogs o'th'street F4. *to bay me*] F2 ; to bait me F3, 4. *euery villaine*] every villaine F2 ; every Villain F3, 4.

254. *Be call'd*] F3, 4 ; Be call'd F2.

255. *Be villany*] F2, 3 ; Be Villainy F4. *then 'twas*] F3 ; then twas F2 ; than twas F4.

256. *My Queene*] F2 ; My Queen F3, 4. *my life, my wife*] F2, 3 ; my Life, my Wife F4.

258. *Lord, heare, heare*] F2 ; Lord, hear, hear F3, 4.

259. *Shall's haue*] Shall's have F2 ; Shall's haue F3, 4. *a play*] F2, 3 ; a Play F4.

260. *Thou scornfull*] F2, 3 ; Thou scornful F4. *these lye*] F2 ; there lie F3, 4.

261. *Pis*] Pisa F2, 3, 4. *Oh Gentlemen, helpe*] Oh Gentleman, helpe F2 ; Oh Gentleman, help F3, 4.

262. *your Mistris*] F2, 3 ; your Mistriss F4.

263. *You ne're kill'd*] F3, 4 ; You nere kill'd F2. *helpe, helpe*] F2 ; help help F3, 4.

264. *Mine honour'd Lady*] Mine honor'd Lady F2, 3 ; Mine honour'd Lady F4.

265. *Does the world*] F2, 3 ; Does the World F4. *go round*] F3, 4 ; goe round F2.

266. *staggers on mee*] staggers on me F2, 3, 4.

267. *Wake my Mistris*] F3 ; Wake my Mistris F2 ; Wake my Mistris F4.

- Cym.* If this be fo, the Gods do meane to strike me  
To death, with mortall ioy. [p. 397,  
COL. 1]
- Pifa.* How fares my Mistris?
- Imo.* Oh get thee from my fight,  
Thou gau'f't me poyson : dangerous Fellow hence, 272  
Breath not where Princes are.
- Cym.* The tune of *Imogen.*
- Pife.* Lady, the Gods throw stones of sulphur on me, if  
That box I gaue you, was not thought by mee 276  
A precious thing, I had it from the Queene.
- Cym.* New matter fill.
- Imo.* It poyfon'd me.
- Corn.* Oh Gods ! 280
- I left out one thing which the Queene confest,  
Which must approue thee honest. If *Pasanio*  
Haue ( said the ) giuen his Mistris that Confection  
Which I gaue him for Cordiall, she is seru'd, 284  
As I would serue a Rat.
- Cym.* What's this, *Cornelius* ?
- Corn.* The Queene ( Sir ) very oft importun'd me  
To temper poysons for her, still pretending 288  
The satisfaction of her knowledge, onely  
In killing Creatures vild , as Cats and Dogges  
Of no esteeme. I dreading, that her purpose  
Was of more danger, did compound for her 292  
A certaine stuffe, which being tane, would cease

268. *the Gods do*] the gods doe F<sub>2</sub> ;  
the goods do F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *meane to*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; mean to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
269. *mortall ioy*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mortal joy  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
270. *my Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; my Mis-  
triss F<sub>4</sub>.  
272. *Thou gau'f't me poyson*] Thou  
gavst me poyson F<sub>2</sub> ; Thou gav'st  
me poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
275. *the Gods throw stones of sul-  
pher*] the gods throw stones of  
sulphur F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; the gods throw  
stones of sulphur F<sub>4</sub>.  
276. *That box I*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; That

Box I F<sub>4</sub>. *thought by mee*]  
thought by me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
277. *A precious thing*] F<sub>2</sub> ; A pre-  
cious thing F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *from the*  
*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; from the Queen  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
280. *Oh Gods*] Oh gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4  
282. *If Pasanio*] If *Pisanio* F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
283. *his Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; his Mis-  
triss F<sub>4</sub>.  
284. *for Cordiall*] F<sub>2</sub> ; for Cor-  
diall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
286. *What's this*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Whats  
this F<sub>2</sub>.

287. *The Queene (Sir)*] F<sub>2</sub> ; The  
Queen (Sir) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
288. *poysons for her*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poisons  
for her F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
289. *knowledge, onely*] F<sub>2</sub> ; know-  
ledge only F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
290. *Creatures vild*] Creatures  
vild F<sub>3</sub> ; Creatures vile F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Dogges*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Dogs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
291. *esteeme. I*] esteeme, I F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
292. *A certaine stuffe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; A cer-  
tain stuff F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *being tane,*  
*would cease*] being tane would  
seize F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 397, The present powre of life, but in short time,

col. 1] All Offices of Nature, should againe

296 Do their due Functions. Haue you tane of it?

*Imo.* Most like I did, for I was dead.

*Bel.* My Boyes, there was our error.

*Gui.* This is sure *Fidele*.

300 *Imo.* Why did you throw your wedded Lady fro you?

Thinke that you are vpon a Rocke, and now

Throw me againe.

*Poff.* Hang there like fruite, my foule,

304 Till the Tree dye.

*Cym.* How now, my Fleth? my Childe?

What, mak'f thou me a dullard in this Act?

Wilt thou not speake to me?

308 *Imo.* Your blessing, Sir.

*Bel.* Though you did loue this youth, I blame ye not,

[col. 2] You had a motiue for't.

*Cym.* My teares that fall

312 Proue holy-water on thee; *Imogen*,

Thy Mothers dead.

*Imo.* I am sorry for't, my Lord.

*Cym.* Oh, she was naught; and long of her it was

316 That we meet heere so strangely: but her Sonne

Is gone, we know not how, nor where.

*Pifa.* My Lord,

Now feare is from me, Ile speake troth. Lord *Cloten*

294. *present powre*] present power

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

295. *should againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; should againe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

296. *Do their*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Doe their F<sub>2</sub>.

298. *our error*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; our error F<sub>4</sub>.

301. *Thinke that you are vpon a Rocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Think that you are vpon a Rock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

302. *Throw me againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Throw me againe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

303. *like fruite, my soule*] F<sub>2</sub>; like fruit my soul F<sub>3</sub>; like Fruit

my Soul F<sub>4</sub>.

304. *the Tree*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the Tree F<sub>4</sub>.

305. *my Childe*] my child F<sub>2</sub>, 3; my Child F<sub>4</sub>.

307. *not speake to me*] F<sub>2</sub>; not speak to me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

308. *blessing, Sir*] F<sub>4</sub>; blessing Sir F<sub>2</sub>; blessing, sir F<sub>3</sub>.

309. *I blame ye not*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I blame you not F<sub>4</sub>.

310. *motiue for't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; motiue fort F<sub>2</sub>.

311. *teares that fall*] F<sub>2</sub>; tears that fall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

312. *holy-water on thee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;

Holy-water on thee F<sub>4</sub>.

313. *Mothers dead*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mother's dead F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

315. *she was naught*] F<sub>2</sub>; she was nought F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

316. *meet heere so*] F<sub>2</sub>; meet here so F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*her Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; her Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

319. *feare is from me*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear is from me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Ile speake troth*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile speak troth F<sub>3</sub>;

Ile speak truth F<sub>4</sub>. *Lord Cloten*] F<sub>4</sub>; Lord Clotten F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

Vpon my Ladies missing, came to me	[p. 397,
With his Sword drawne, foam'd at the mouth, and i swore	COL. 2.]
If I discouer'd not which way she was gone,	
It was my infant death. By accident,	
I had a feigned Letter of my Masters	324
Then in my pocket, which directed him	
To seeke her on the Mountaines neere to Milford,	
Where in a frenzie, in my Masters Garments	
(Which he inforc'd from me) away he postes	328
With vnchaste purpose, and with oath to violate	
My Ladies honor, what became of him,	
I further know not.	
<i>Gui.</i> Let me end the Story : I flew him there.	332
<i>Cym.</i> Marry, the Gods forefend.	
I would not thy good deeds, should from my lips	
Plucke a hard sentence : Prythee valiant youth	
Deny't againe.	336
<i>Gui.</i> I haue spoke it, and I did it.	
<i>Cym.</i> He was a Prince.	
<i>Gui.</i> A most inciuill one. The wrongs he did mee	
Were nothing Prince-like ; for he did prouoke me	340
With Language that would make me spurne the Sea,	
If it could so roare to me. I cut off's head,	
And am right glad he is not standing heere	
To tell this tale of mine.	344
<i>Cym.</i> I am forrow for thee :	
By thine owne tongue thou art condemn'd, and must	

321. *his Sword drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; his sword drawn F<sub>3</sub>; his Sword drawn F<sub>4</sub>.

326. *To seeke her on the Mountaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; To seek her on the Mountains F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *neere to Milford*] F<sub>2</sub>; neere to Milford F<sub>3</sub>; near to Milford F<sub>4</sub>.

327. *Where in a frenzie*] Where in a frenzy F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

328. *away he postes*] F<sub>2</sub>; away he posts F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

329. *With vnchaste purpose*] With unchaste purpose F<sub>2</sub>; With un-

chast purpose F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *with oath to*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; with Oath to F<sub>4</sub>.

330. *honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

333. *the Gods forefend*] the gods forefend F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

334. *from my lips*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; from my Lips F<sub>4</sub>.

335. *Plucke a hard*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pluck a hard F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Prythee*] Prethee F<sub>2</sub>; Prithce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

336. *Deny't againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Deny't again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

339. *most inciuill*] most incivill F<sub>2</sub>; most incivil F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *he did*

*me*] he did me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

341. *spurne the Sea*] F<sub>2</sub>; spurn the Sea F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

342. *could so roare*] F<sub>2</sub>; could so roar F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cut off's head*] F<sub>3</sub>;

cut off's head F<sub>2</sub>; cut off's Head F<sub>4</sub>.

343. *standing heere*] standing here F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

345. *I am sorrow for thee*] I am sorry for thee F<sub>2</sub>; I am sorry for thee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

346. *owne tongue*] F<sub>2</sub>; own tongue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 397, Endure our Law : Thou'rt dead.  
COL. 2] *Imo.* That headleffe man I thought had bin my Lord  
*Cym.* Binde the Offender,  
And take him from our prefece.  
*Bel.* Stay, Sir King.
- 352 This man is better then the man he flew,  
As well descended as thy felfe, and hath  
More of thee merited, then a Band of *Clotens*  
Had euer fcarre for. Let his Armes alone,
- 356 They were not borne for bondage.  
*Cym.* Why old Soldier :  
Wilt thou vndoo the worth thou art vnpayd for  
By tafing of our wrath ? How of defcent
- 360 As good as we ?  
*Arui.* In that he fpake too farre.  
*Cym.* And thou fhalt dye for't.  
*Bel.* We will dye all three,
- 364 But I will proue that two one's are as good  
As I haue giuen out him. My Sonnes, I muft  
For mine owne part, vnfold a dangerous fpeech,  
Though haply well for you.
- 368 *Arui.* Your danger's ours.  
*Guid.* And our good his.  
*Bel.* Haue at it then, by leaue  
Thou hadd'ft ( great King) a Subiect, who
- 372 Was call'd *Belarius*.

347. *Thou'rt dead*] F<sub>4</sub>; thou'rt dead F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
348. *headleffe man*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; headleffe man F<sub>4</sub>. *had bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; had been F<sub>4</sub>.  
349. *Binde the Offender*] Bind the Offender F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Bind the offender F<sub>4</sub>.  
352. *better then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; better than F<sub>4</sub>.  
353. *as thy selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; as thy self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
354. *then a Band of Clotens*] F<sub>2</sub>; then a band of Clotens F<sub>3</sub>; than a Band of Clotens F<sub>4</sub>.  
355. *Had euer fcarre for*] had

euer fcarre for F<sub>2</sub>; had euer scar for F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *his Armes alone*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; his Arms alone F<sub>4</sub>.  
357. *Why old Soldier*] Why old Souldier F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
358. *Wilt thou vndoo*] Wilt thou undoo F<sub>2</sub>; Wilt thou undo F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thou art vnpayd for*] F<sub>2</sub>; thou art unpaid for F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
361. *Arui*] Arui F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv F<sub>4</sub>.  
362. *fpake too farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; fpake too far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
362. *dye for't*] F<sub>2</sub>; die for't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
363. *dye all*] F<sub>2</sub>; die all F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
364. *But I will proue that two*

*one's*] But I will proue that two on's F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
365. *My Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
366. *For mine owne part*] F<sub>2</sub>; For mine own part F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dangerous fpeech*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; dangerous Speecch F<sub>4</sub>.  
368. *Arui. Your*] Arvi. Your F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv. Your F<sub>4</sub>. *Your danger's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Your dangers F<sub>2</sub>.  
371. *Thou hadd'st*] Thou hadst F<sub>2</sub>; Thou had'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
372. *Was call'd Belarius*] F<sub>3</sub>; Was call'd Belarius F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

- Cym.* What of him? He is a banish'd Traitor.  
*Bel.* He it is, that hath  
 Aflum'd this age : indeed a banish'd man,  
 I know not how , a Traitor.  
*Cym.* Take him hence,  
 The whole world shall not faue him.  
*Bel.* Not too hot ;  
 First pay me for the Nurfing of thy Sonnes, 380  
 And let it be confiscate all, fo foone  
 As I haue recey'd it.  
*Cym.* Nurfing of my Sonnes ?  
*Bel.* I am too blunt, and fawcy : heere's my knee : 384  
 Ere I arife, I will preferre my Sonnes,  
 Then spare not the old Father. Mighty Sir,  
 These two young Gentlemen that call me Father,  
 And think they are my Sonnes, are none of mine, 388  
 They are the yssue of your Loynes, my Liege,  
 And blood of your begetting.  
*Cym.* How? my Issue.  
*Bel.* So fure as you, your Fathers : I (old *Morgan*) 392  
 Am that *Belarius*, whom you sometime banish'd :  
 Your pleasure was my neere offence, my punishment  
 It selfe, and all my Treason that I suffer'd,  
 Was all the harme I did. These gentle Princes 396  
 (For fuch, and fo they are) these twenty yeares  
 Haue I train'd vp ; those Arts they haue, as I

375. a banish'd Traitor] a banish'd traitor F<sub>3</sub>; a banish'd Traitor F<sub>4</sub>.  
 375. this age] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; this Age F<sub>4</sub>.  
 376. a Traitor] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Traytor F<sub>4</sub>.  
 378. whole world] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; whole World F<sub>4</sub>.  
 380. of thy Sonnes] F<sub>2</sub>; of thy Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 382. As I haue recey'd it] as I haue receiv'd it F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 383. of my Sonnes] F<sub>2</sub>; of my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

384. heere's my knee] heeres my knee F<sub>2</sub>; here's my knee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 385. preferre my Sonnes] F<sub>2</sub>; preferre my Sons F<sub>3</sub>; prefer my Sons F<sub>4</sub>.  
 387. me Father] F<sub>4</sub>; me father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 388. And think they are my Sonnes] F<sub>2</sub>; and think they are my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 389. the yssue of your Loynes] F<sub>2</sub>; the issue of your Loynes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 390. And blood of] F<sub>2</sub>; and blood

of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 392. your Fathers] F<sub>4</sub>; your fathers F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 393. that Belarius] F<sub>2</sub>; that Belarius F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 394. was my neere offence] F<sub>2</sub>; was my near offence F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 395. all my Treason that I] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; all my Treason thaa I F<sub>2</sub>; all my treason that I F<sub>3</sub>.  
 396. all the harme] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; all the harm F<sub>4</sub>.  
 397. these twenty yeares] these twenty yeeres F<sub>2</sub>; these twenty years F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 398, Could put into them. My breeding was (Sir)  
 COL. 1] As your Highnesse knowes : Their Nurse *Euriphile*  
 (Whom for the Theft I wedded) stole these Children  
 Vpon my Banishment : I mou'd her too't,  
 Hauing recey'd the punishment before  
 404 For that which I did then. Beaten for Loyaltie,  
 Excited me to Treaſon. Their deere loſſe,  
 The more of you 'twas felt, the more it ſhap'd  
 Vnto my end of ſtealing them. But gracious Sir,  
 408 Heere are your Sonnes againe, and I muſt looſe  
 Two of the ſweet'ſt Companions in the World.  
 The benediction of theſe couering Heauens  
 Fall on their heads liks dew, for they are worthie  
 412 To in-lay Heauen with Starres.  
*Cym.* Thou weep'ſt, and ſpeak'ſt :  
 The Seruice that you three haue done, is more  
 Vnlike, then this thou tell'ſt. I loſt my Children,  
 416 If theſe be they, I know not how to with  
 A payre of worthier Sonnes.  
*Bel.* Be pleas'd awhile ;  
 This Gentleman, whom I call *Polidore*,  
 420 Moſt worthy Prince, as yours, is true *Guiderius* :  
 This Gentleman, my *Cadwall*, *Aruiragus*.  
 Your yonger Princely Son, he Sir, was lapt  
 In a moſt curious Mantle, wrought by th'hand  
 424 Of his Queene Mother, which for more probation  
 I can with eaſe produce.

400. *Highnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Highness  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *knowes: Their*] knowes,  
 Their F<sub>2</sub>; knows, Their F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 402. *her too't*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; her to't  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 404. *Beaten for Loyaltie*] Beaten  
 for Loyalty F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 405. *to Treason*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; to treason  
 F<sub>3</sub>. *Their deere losse*] F<sub>2</sub>; Their  
 dear losse F<sub>3</sub>; Their dear loss  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 406. *you 'twas felt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; you  
 twas felt F<sub>2</sub>.

408. *Sonnes againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sons  
 again F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *muſt looſe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
 muſt loſe F<sub>4</sub>.  
 409. *Two of the*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Two of  
 the F<sub>4</sub>. *sweet'ſt Companions*]  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4; sweetst Companions F<sub>2</sub>.  
 410. *couering Heauens*] F<sub>4</sub>; cover-  
 ing heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 411. *on their heads*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; on  
 their Heads F<sub>4</sub>. *for they are*  
*worthie*] for they are worthy  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 412. *Heauen with Starres*] hea-

ven with Starres F<sub>2</sub>; heauen  
 with Starrs F<sub>3</sub>; Heauen with  
 Stars F<sub>4</sub>.  
 413. *Thou weep'ſt, and ſpeak'ſt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Thou weepst and speakst  
 F<sub>2</sub>.  
 415. *then this thou tell'ſt*] F<sub>3</sub>;  
 then this thou tellst F<sub>2</sub>; than  
 this thou tellst F<sub>4</sub>. *my Child-  
 ren*] F<sub>4</sub>; my children F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 422. *he Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; he sir F<sub>3</sub>.  
 424. *Queene Mother*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen  
 Mother F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Cym.* Guiderius had  
Vpon his necke a Mole, a fanguine Starre,  
It was a marke of wonder. 428  
*Bel.* This is he,  
Who hath vpon him fill that naturall stampe :  
It was wife Natures end, in the donation  
To be his euidence now. 432  
*Cym.* Oh, what am I  
A Mother to the byrth of three ? Nere Mother  
Reioyc'd deliuerance more : Bleft, pray you be,  
That after this frange starting from your Orbes, 436  
You may reigne in them now : Oh *Imogen*,  
Thou haft loft by this a Kingdome.  
*Imo.* No, my Lord :  
I haue got two Worlds by't. Oh my gentle Brothers,  
Haue we thus met ? Oh neuer say beereafter 440  
But I am trueft ſpeaker. You call'd me Brother  
When I was but your Siſter : I you Brothers, [COL. 2]  
When we were ſo indeed. 444  
*Cym.* Did you ere meete ?  
*Arui.* I my good Lord.  
*Gui.* And at firſt meeting lou'd,  
Continew'd fo, vntill we thought he dyed. 448  
*Corn.* By the Queenes Dramme ſhe ſwallow'd.  
*Cym.* O rare inſtinct !  
When ſhall I heare all through ? This fierce abridgment,

427. *Vpon his necke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Upon his neck F<sub>3</sub>; Upon his Neck F<sub>4</sub>.  
*sanguine Starre*] F<sub>2</sub>; sanguine Star F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 428. *a marke of*] F<sub>2</sub>; a mark of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 430. *that naturall stampe*] F<sub>2</sub>; that naturall stamp F<sub>3</sub>; that naturall stamp F<sub>4</sub>.  
 432. *his euidence*] his euidence F<sub>2</sub>, 3; his Evidence F<sub>4</sub>.  
 434. *to the byrth of*] F<sub>2</sub>; to the birth of F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Nere Mother*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ne're Mother F<sub>4</sub>.  
 435. *more: Blest*] more; Blest

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 436. *your Orbes*] F<sub>2</sub>; your Orbs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 437. *reigne in them*] F<sub>2</sub>; reign in them F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 438. *a Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Kingdome F<sub>4</sub>.  
 440. *two Worlds by't*] two Worlds by't F<sub>2</sub>; two worlds by't F<sub>3</sub>; two Worlds by't F<sub>4</sub>.  
 441. *say beereafter*] F<sub>2</sub>; say here after F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 442. *truest speaker*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; truest Speaker F<sub>4</sub>. *You call'd me*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; you call'd me F<sub>2</sub>.

443. *I you Brothers*] I you Brother F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 445. *ere meete*] F<sub>2</sub>; ere meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 446. *Arui. I*] Arvi. I F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv. I F<sub>4</sub>.  
 448. *Continew'd so*] Continue'd so F<sub>2</sub>; Continu'd so F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *vntill we thought he dyed*] Vntill we thought he dyed F<sub>2</sub>; until we thought he died F<sub>3</sub>; until we thought he died F<sub>4</sub>.  
 449. *Queenes Dramme*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queecs Dram F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



- [p. 398, Hath to it Circumstantial branches, which  
 COL. 2.] Distinction should be rich in. Where? how liu'd you?  
 And when came you to serue our Romane Captiue?  
 How parted with your Brother? How first met them?  
 456 Why fled you from the Court? And whether these?  
 And your three motives to the Battaille? with  
 I know not how much more should be demanded,  
 And all the other by-dependances  
 460 From chance to chance? But nor the Time, nor Place  
 Will serue our long Interrogatories. See,  
*Posthumus* Anchors vpon *Imogen*;  
 And she (like harmlesse Lightning) throwes her eye  
 464 On him: her Brothers, Me: her Master hitting  
 Each obiekt with a Ioy: the Counter-change  
 Is feuerally in all. Let's quit this ground,  
 And smooke the Temple with our Sacrifices.  
 468 Thou art my Brother, so wee'l hold thee euer.  
*Imo.* You are my Father too, and did releuee me:  
 To see this gracious season.  
*Cym.* All ore-joy'd  
 472 Saue these in bonds, let them be ioyfull too,  
 For they shall taste our Comfort.  
*Imo.* My good Master, I will yet do you seruice.  
*Luc.* Happy be you.  
 476 *Cym.* The forlorne Souldier, that no Nobly fought  
 He would haue well becom'd this place, and grac'd  
 The thankings of a King.

452. *Circumstantial branches*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Circumstantial branches* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 454. *our Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; *our Roman* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 457. *to the Battaille*] F<sub>2</sub>; *to the Battle* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 460. *But nor the Time, nor Place*] *But nor the time, nor place* F<sub>2</sub>; *But not the time, nor place* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 463. *harmlesse Lightning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *harmless lightning* F<sub>4</sub>. *throwes*

*her eye*] F<sub>2</sub>; *throws her eye* F<sub>3</sub>; *throws her Eye* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 464. *her Brothers*] F<sub>4</sub>; *her brothers* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 466. *Let's quit*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Lets quite* F<sub>2</sub>.  
 467. *And smooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *and smook* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 469. *You are my Father too*] *You are my Mother too* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *and did releuee me*] *and did releuee me* F<sub>2</sub>; *and did releuee me* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

470. *gracious season*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *gracious season!* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 472. *joyfull too*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *joyful too* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 473. *shall taste our*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *shall taste our* F<sub>4</sub>.  
 474. *yet do you*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *yet doe you* F<sub>2</sub>.  
 476. *The forlorne Souldier*] F<sub>2</sub>; *The forlorne Souldier* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that no Nobly fought*] *that so nobly fought* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Post.* I am Sir

The Souldier that did company these three  
In poore befeeming : 'twas a fitment for  
The purpose I then follow'd. That I was he,  
Speake *Iachimo*, I had you downe, and might  
Haue made you finish.

[p. 398,  
COL. 2]

484

*Iach.* I am downe againe :

But now my heaue Conscience sinkes my knee,  
As then your force did. Take that life, befeech you  
Which I so often owe : but your Ring first,  
And heere the Bracelet of the truest Princeffe  
That euer swore her Faith.

488

*Post.* Kneele not to me :

The powre that I haue on you, is to spare you :  
The malice towards you, to forgiue you. Liue  
And deale with others better.

492

*Cym.* Nobly doom'd :

Wee'l learne our Freeneffe of a Sonne-in-Law :  
Pardon's the word to all.

496

*Arui.* You holpe vs Sir,

As you did meane indeed to be our Brother,  
Ioy'd are we, that you are.

500

*Post.* Your Seruant Princes. Good my Lord of Rome  
Call forth your Sooth-fayer : As I slept, me thought  
Great Iupiter vpon his Eagle back'd

\* Appear'd to me, with other sprightly shewes

504

479. *I am Sir*] F2; I am, sir F3; I am, Sir F4.  
480. *The Souldier*] The souldier F2, 3, 4. *that did company*] F2, 3; that did Company F4.  
481. *'twas a fitment*] F3, 4; was a fitment F2.  
483. *I had you downe*] F2; I had you down F3, 4.  
484. *made you finish*] made you finish F2, 3, 4.  
485. *I am downe againe*] F2; I am down again F3, 4.  
486. *heaue Conscience*] heavy Conscience F2, 3, 4. *sinkes my knee*] F2; sinks my knce F3, 4.

487. *that life*] F2, 3; that Life F4.  
489. *And heere the Bracelet of*] F2; And here your Bracelet of F3, 4. *truest Princeffe*] F2, 3; truest Princess F4.  
490. *swore her Faith*] F4; swore her faith F2, 3.  
491. *Kneele not*] F2; Kneel not F3, 4.  
492. *The powre that*] F2; The power that F3, 4. *on you, is to*] F2; on you is to F3, 4.  
494. *deale with others*] F2; deal with others F3, 4.  
496. *Wee'l learne*] F2; We'll

learn F3, 4. *our Freeneffe of a Sonne-in-Law*] F2; our Freeneffe of a Son-in-Law F3; Our Freeneffe of a Son-in-Law F4.  
497. *Pardon's the word*] F3, 4; Pardon's the word F2.  
498. *Arui. You*] Arui. You F2, 3; Arv. You F4. *You holpe vs Sir*] F2; You holp us, sir F3, 4.  
499. *you did meane*] F2; you did mean F3, 4.  
501. *Your Seruant Princes*] Your Seruant, Princes F2, 3, 4.  
504. *sprightly shewes*] F2; sprightly shews F3, 4.

[p. 398, Of mine owne Kindred. When I wak'd, I found  
col. 2] This Labell on my bofome ; whose containing

Is fo from fenfe in hardneffe, that I can

[p. 993,  
col. 1] Make no Collection of it. Let him shew  
His skill in the conſtruction.

*Luc. Philarmonus.*

*Sooth.* Heere, my good Lord.

512 *Luc.* Read, and declare the meaning.

*Reades.*

When as a Lyons whelp, shall to himſelfe vnknown, with-  
out ſeeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender  
Ayre : And when from a ſtately Cedar ſhall be lopt branches,  
516 which being dead many yeares, ſhall after reuiue, bee ioynted to  
the old Stocke, and freſhly grow, then ſhall Poſthumus end his  
miſeries, Britaine be fortunate, and flouriſh in Peace and Plen-  
tie.

Thou *Leonatus* art the Lyons Whelp,

520 The fit and apt Conſtruction of thy name

Being *Leonatus*, doth import ſo much:

The peece of tender Ayre, thy vertuous Daughter,

Which we call *Mollis Aer*, and *Mollis Aer*

524 We terme it *Mulier* ; which *Mulier* I diuine

Is this moſt conſtant Wife, who euen now

Anſwering the Letter of the Oracle,

Vnknowne to you vnſought, were clipt about

528 With this moſt tender Aire.

506. *This Labell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; this  
Label F<sub>4</sub>.

507. *in hardneſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; in hard-  
neſſe F<sub>4</sub>.

510. *Philarmonus*] Philharmonus  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

511. *Heere, my*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here my  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Reades*] F<sub>2</sub>; Reads F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

513. *a Lyons whelp*] F<sub>2</sub>; a Lyon's  
whelp F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſhall to himſelfe*  
F<sub>2</sub>; ſhall to himſelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

514. *ſeeking finde, and bee*] ſeek-

ing find and be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *a peece*  
a piece F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

514-15. *of tender Ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; of  
tender Air F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

516. *many yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; many  
yeares F<sub>4</sub>. *bee ioynted*] be joynt-  
ed F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

516-17. *to the old Stocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; to  
the old Stock F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

518. *Britaine be*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain be  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *and Plentie*] and Plenty  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

519. *Thou Leonatus*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Thou,

*Leonatus* F<sub>4</sub>. *the Lyons Whelp*] F<sub>2</sub>; the Lyon's Whelp F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

522. *The peece of tender Ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; The piece of tender Air

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thy vertuous Daughter*] thy  
vertuous daughter F<sub>2</sub>; thy  
virtuous daughter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

524. *We terme it*] F<sub>2</sub>; We term  
it F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

527. *Vnknowne to you*] F<sub>2</sub>; Un-  
known to you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

528. *tender Aire*] F<sub>2</sub>; tender Air  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Cym.* This hath some seeming.

[p. 993,  
col. 1.]

*Sooth.* The lofty Cedar, Royall *Cymbeline*  
Perfonates thee : And thy lopt Branches, point  
Thy two Sonnes forth : who by *Belarius* stolne  
For many yeares thought dead, are now reuiu'd  
To the Maiefticke Cedar ioyn'd; whose Issue  
Promifes Britaine, Peace and Plenty.

532

[col. 2.]

*Cym.* Well,

536

My Peace we will begin : And *Caius Lucius*,  
Although the Victor, we submit to *Cæsar*,  
And to the Romane Empire ; promising  
To pay our wonted Tribute, from the which  
We were diffwaded by our wicked Queene,  
Whom heauens in Iuftice both on her, and hers,  
Haue laid moft heauy hand.

540

*Sooth.* The fingers of the Powres aboue, do tune  
The harmony of this Peace : the Viſion  
Which I made knowne to *Lucius* ere the ſtroke  
Of yet this ſcarfe-cold-Battaile, at this infant  
Is full accompliſh'd. For the Romaine Eagle  
From South to Weſt, on wing foaring aloft  
Leffen'd her ſelfe, and in the Beames o'th'Sun  
So vaniſh'd ; which fore-fliew'd our Princely Eagle  
Th'Imperiall *Cæſar*, ſhould againe vnite  
His Fauour, with the Radiant *Cymbeline*,

544

548

552

530. *Royall Cymbeline*] F2; Royal Cymbeline F3, 4.

532. *Thy two Sonnes*] F2, 3; Thy two Sons F4. *Belarius stolne*] F2; *Belarius stoln* F3; *Belarius stoln* F4.

533. *many yeares*] F2, 3; many years F4.

534. *the Maieſtick Cedar ioyn'd*] the Maieſtick Cedar ioyn'd F2; the Maieſtick Cedar ioyn'd F3; the Maieſtick Cedar ioyn'd F4.

539. *the Romane Empire*] F2; the Roman Empire F3, 4. *Empire; promising*] Empire: promising F2, 3, 4.

541. *our wicked Queene*] F2; our

wicked Queen F3, 4.

542. *Whom heauens in Iuſtice*] Whom heavens in Iuſtice F2; Whom Heavens in Iuſtice F3, 4.

544. *The fingers of the Powres aboue*] The fingers of the Powres aboue F2; The fingers of the Powers aboue F3; The Fingers of the Powers aboue F4. *do tune*] F3, 4; doe tune F2.

545. *The harmony of*] F2, 3; The Harmony of F4.

546. *knowne to Lucius*] F2; known to Lucius F3, 4. *ere the ſtroke*] F2; ere the ſtroke F3, 4.

547. *Of yet this ſcarfe-cold Bat-*

*taile*] F2; Of this yet ſcarfe-cold Battel F3, 4.

548. *the Romaine Eagle*] the Romaine Eagle F2; the Roman Eagle F3, 4.

549. *on wing*] F2, 3; on Wing F4.

550. *Leſſen'd her ſelfe*] F2; *Leſſen'd her ſelf* F3, 4. *Beames o'th'Sun*] F3; *Beames oth'Sun* F2.

552. *Th'Imperiall Cæſar*] F2; The Imperial Cæſar F3, 4. *ſhould againe*] F2; should again F3, 4.

553. *His Fauour, with*] His fauour with F2, 3, 4.

- [p. 993, Which shines here in the West.  
COL. 2] *Cym.* Laud we the Gods,  
556 And let our crooked Smoakes climbe to their Nostrils  
From our blest Altars. Publish we this Peace  
To all our Subiects. Set we forward : Let  
A Roman, and a Brittiſh Enſigne waue  
560 Friendly together : fo through *Luds-Towne* march,  
And in the Temple of great Iupiter  
Our Peace wee'l ratifie : Seale it with Feaſts.  
Set on there : Neuer was a Warre did ceaſe  
564 (Ere bloodie hands were with'd) with ſuch a Peace.

*Exeunt.*

554. <i>here in</i> ] here in F2, 3, 4.	559. <i>a Brittiſh Enſigne</i> ] F2 ; a	it with feaſts F2, 3 ; Seal it with
555. <i>we the Gods</i> ] we the gods	Brittiſh Enſign F3, 4.	feaſts F4.
F2, 3, 4.	560. <i>together : ſo</i> ] together ; ſo	563. <i>was a Warre</i> ] F2 ; was a
556. <i>our crooked Smoakes</i> ] F2 ; our	F2, 3, 4. <i>Luds-Towne march</i> ] War F3, 4.	
crooked Smoaks F3, 4. <i>climbe to</i>	F3, 4 ; <i>Luds-Towne march</i> F2.	564. <i>Ere bloodie hands</i> ] Ere bloody
<i>their</i> ] F2 ; climb to their F3, 4.	562. <i>we'l ratifie</i> ] we'll ratifie F2,	hands F2 ; Ere bloody hands
557. <i>this Peace</i> ] this peace F2, 3, 4.	3, 4. <i>Seale it with Feaſts</i> ] Seal	F3, 4.

FINIS.

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.















GretagMachbeth™ ColorChecker Color Rendition Chart

